

Descendants of William Sr Faulk

Generation No. 1

1. William Sr³ Faulk (John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Bef. 1760 in Edgecombe Co., NC, and died Abt. 1810 in Columbus Co., NC. He married (1) Sarah Abt. 1780 in Johnston Co., NC. She died Abt. 1799 in Bladen Co., NC. He married (2) (2) Rachael Futeral Abt. 1800 in Fair Bluffs, Bladen Co., NC. She was born in Northampton Co., NC, and died Unknown.

Notes for William Sr Faulk:

While the parents of James Faulk cannot be proved by written records CBS believes his father is William Faulk Sr.

Records in Johnston Co NC prove that John Faulk Sr purchased land on both sides of the Little River in 1762. This deed was witnessed by John Faulk Jr. In 1769 John Faulk Sr deeded his land on the north side of the Little River to his beloved son Thomas. Although the actual deed is lost the Index to Deeds in Johnston Co., NC states that about 1780 John Faulk Sr deeded his land south of the Little River to William Faulk. Other records show William's mark to be a big "W".

In 1772 Moses Coleman and his wife Lorena moved from the Johnston Co area to then Bladen now Columbus Co near present day Fair Bluff. CBS believes Moses Coleman is the Moses listed in a Edgecombe Co census along with John Faulk. The census taker lists both John and Moses as Faulk but CBS believes Moses last name was Coleman and the census taker made a mistake. CBS believes Lorena was a daughter of John Faulk Sr married to Moses Coleman and the census aker thought Moses was a Faulk.

At the end of the Revolutionary War people were on the move. CBS believes that William Faulk Sr was the youngest son of John Faulks Sr and that Wright Faulk was the oldest son of John Faulk Sr. CBS believes that Wright had two sons Richard and Phillip who were born before 1750 and that these sons and William all about the same age decided to seek their fortune elsewhere. Since Moses and Lorena Coleman had moved to the Fair Bluff area which was pretty well vacant, they selected that area where they at least had the Colemans as a back up. These three are listed in the NC 1784 state census of North Carolina.

About 1798 William's wife died and he married Rebecca Futeral. She inherited some land from her father in Northampton Co NC and William's signature appears on one of the documents. The same big "W" that appeared in the Johnston Co Index appears on this document.

James and Rhoda Faulk went to Alabama about 1820 and settled east of Louisville. In 1839 a John Faulk died and is buried in the City cemetery at Louisville. Lucy Faulk Berkman stated this John was a half brother of James. He must be the son of William and Rebecca.

So in CBS' opinion James Faulk is the so of William who is the son of John Sr who is the son of Richard who lived on the Meherrin River in NC who could be the son or the grandson of the Richard Faulk who arrived in Yorktown VA in 1686.

More About William Sr Faulk:

Burial: Unknown, nr Fair Bluff, Columbus Co., NC

More About Sarah:

Burial: Unknown, nr Fair Bluff, Columbus Co., NC

Children of William Faulk and Sarah are:

- 2 i. Mary (?)⁴ Faulk, born Abt. 1781; died Unknown.
- 3 ii. William Faulk Jr, born 1783; died Unknown.
- 4 iii. William Jr Faulk, born 1783; died Unknown.
- 5 iv. Sarah (?) Faulk, born Abt. 1785; died Unknown.
- + 6 v. James K Faulk, born December 27, 1786 in Fair Bluff, Bladen Co., N; died May 03, 1851 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL.

Child of William Faulk and (2) Futeral is:

- 7 i. John⁴ Faulk, born March 27, 1806 in North Carolina; died 1839 in Louisville, Barbour Co., NC.

More About John Faulk:

Burial: 1839, City cemetery, Barbour Co., NC

Generation No. 2

6. James K⁴ Faulk (William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born December 27, 1786 in Fair Bluff, Bladen Co., N, and died May 03, 1851 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL. He married (1) Rhoda Sellers 1804 in Horry Co., SC, daughter of Benjamin Sellers and Leticia. She was born November 11, 1784 in Horry Co., SC, and died November 08, 1847 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL. He married (2) Mary A Griffen October 10, 1848 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL. She was born Abt. 1814 in Georgia, and died Unknown.

Notes for James K Faulk:

The birth and death information about James K Faulk #500 was taken from his gravestone . About 1972 CBS and his Mother met in Columbus Georgia and drove to Eufaula AL where they met Mrs Marie H Godfrey a noted genealogist in Barbour Co. AL. She drove with them to a heavily wooded plot on a road leading north east from Louisville AL and pointed out where James and Rhoda Faulk were buried.

AKS felt to fatigued to enter the thicket but CBS did and found maybe a foot stone, I don't remember. She also showed us where Lorenzo Faulk family are buried. CBS/ENS were going to Grand Cayman for a vacation and often drove to Florida and stopped to do family research on Alabama. On one of the first trips CBS took a shovel and machete to clean up the cemetery area. After about five minutes he concluded it was too hot and that the undergrowth would soon return. That ended that.

While working we saw a part of a gravestone which was buried flat on the ground. After scraping it off, lo and behold it was the grave stone of James Faulk. Probing around we found the gravestones of Rhoda Faulk and their son Jesse Edward(Edmond) Faulk. At Eleanor's suggestion we loaded James' gravestone in the car and took it home. The next year we brought Rhoda's stone home. They are now (2000) standing up right in a landscaped area in back of our house at 891 Prestonwood Dr, Edwardsville IL. We have been by the cemetery since and Jesse's stone has been reinstalled in an upright position.

Eventually the to gravestones CBS has will be returned the cemetery.

James Faulk was known as "Red James" because of his red hair. Another James Faulk # ----- from Georgia lived in the area and he was known as "Black James" because of his black hair. Two of their children married each other.

CBS thinks James is the son of William Faulk because he one of two Faulk/Folk males in the appropriate census' of Bladen Co. NC. In addition CBS knows William's first wife died about 1799 and William married Rebecca Futeral shortly after that time. Efforts to find what happen to them has been fruitless. A John Faulk born 1806 NC and died 1839 AL is buried in the Louisville City cemetery. Lucy Faulk Berkman # ---- stated he was a half brother of James. CBS surmises that James did not get along very well with his stepmother and married at eighteen to Rhoda Sellers who was two years his senior. CBS also thinks that Lourena Coleman was Lourena Faulk daughter of John Faulk Sr and an aunt of James. Because James did not get along with his step mother Rebecca Futeral Faulk, CBS thinks he turned to his Aunt Lorena for support. James named his second daughter Lorena in her honor.

In every record except one in the courthouse at Clayton in Barbour Co. Alabama, James is listed without a middle name or initial. In one record there is a K or R listed as a middle initial. CBS leans toward K since James named one of his sons William Kendrick. Kendrick has been used by many descendants of James and Rhoda Faulk. James named his first daughter Sarah. CBS wonders if William Faulk Sr's first wife was Sarah Kendrick and her father was William Kendrick?

So James is the oldest proven Faulk ancestor of Charles Schweizer. CBS was born with red red hair and for a long time it was a mystery where it came from. After discovering James the mystery was solved. It so happens that later it was learned that the Willis family (Mary Willis married Lorenzo Faulk) also had red hair. CBS and ENS have three children, nine grandchildren and two great grandchildren (2002) but none of them have inherited red hair. There is a touch of red in some of them but that's all. To Bad!

More About James K Faulk:

Burial: 1851, McCormick Cem 0.5 mile E of Louisville on Eufaula Rd

More About Rhoda Sellers:

Burial: 1847, McCormick Cem 0.5 mile E of Louisville on Eufaula Rd

Children of James Faulk and Rhoda Sellers are:

- 8 i. Sarah⁵ Faulk, born 1805 in Fair Bluffs, Bladen Co., NC; died Abt. 1861 in Midway, Barbour Co., AL.

More About Sarah Faulk:
Burial: Abt. 1861, Faulk Family cem abt 1 milei S of Midway, Bullock Co., AL
Medical Information: Mentally retarded
- + 9 ii. Levin Sellers Faulk, born August 30, 1809 in South Carolina; died January 15, 1890 in Santa Rosa Co., FL.
- + 10 iii. Lorenzo Faulk, born September 12, 1811 in Dillon Co. SC; died April 26, 1861 in Midway, Barbour Co., AL.
- + 11 iv. William Kendrick Faulk, born October 25, 1815 in Horry Co., SC; died April 24, 1872 in Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX.
- + 12 v. Lourana Faulk, born September 04, 1819 in Horry Co., South Carolina; died May 05, 1899 in Pike Co., Alabama.
- + 13 vi. Jesse Edward Faulk, born November 09, 1822 in Alabama; died May 26, 1854 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL.
- + 14 vii. Levi Benjamin Faulk, born May 15, 1827 in Pike now Barbour Co., AL; died November 08, 1862 in Van, Van Zandt Co., TX.

Generation No. 3

9. Levin Sellers⁵ Faulk (James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born August 30, 1809 in South Carolina, and died January 15, 1890 in Santa Rosa Co., FL. He married Nancy McLellan February 14, 1833 in Barbour Co., AL. She was born 1812 in South Carolina, and died November 18, 1874 in Santa Rosa Co., FL.

Notes for Levin Sellers Faulk:

Notation in the Jordan D Faulk Bible, "Levin and Nancy (McLellan) Faulk are buried at the Old McLellan cemetery just north of the Fleming bridge on Coldwater (Creek) east of the Three Notch Road, one quarter mile". Information on the Levin Faulk family was copied from the Jordan D Faulk Bible in the possession of John Allan Faulk who lives north of Milton FL.

References: Barbour Co AL 1840 census p 73, Santa Rosa Co., FL 1850 census Milton p 237, 280-28 and 1860 census p 721, 204-204.

The Levin Faulk family moved from Barbour Co AL to Santa Rosa Co., FL and settled on land north of Milton. When the indians in the 1840s threatened them they returned to Barbour Co until the indians were subdued. About 1849 they returned to Santa Rosa Co and have lived there every since. Many Faulks were members of the Coldwater Creek Reorganized Church of Latter Day Saints and are buried in the cemetery.

More About Levin Sellers Faulk:

Burial: 1890, Old McLellan cemetery, Santa Rosa Co., FL

More About Nancy McLellan:

Burial: 1874, Old McLellan cemetery, Santa Rosa Co., FL

Children of Levin Faulk and Nancy McLellan are:

- 15 i. Lucinda⁶ Faulk, born November 17, 1833 in Santa Rosa Co., FL; died Unknown.
- + 16 ii. James Silas Faulk, born December 30, 1835 in FL; died March 09, 1921 in Grand Bay, Mobile Co., AL.
- 17 iii. Zaddock Faulk, born May 07, 1838 in Barbour Co., AL; died Unknown.
- + 18 iv. Allen Faulk, born April 08, 1840 in Barbour Co., AL; died December 30, 1872 in Santa Rosa Co., FL.
- 19 v. Josephine Faulk, born May 23, 1842 in Barbour Co., AL; died Unknown.
- + 20 vi. Jordan D Faulk, born May 10, 1844 in Barbour Co., AL; died June 04, 1885 in Santa Rosa Co., FL.
- + 21 vii. John T Faulk, born April 22, 1846 in Barbour Co., AL; died Abt. 1892 in Wawbeck, Escambia Co., AL.
- + 22 viii. Neal Franklin Faulk, born November 02, 1849 in Santa Rosa Co., FL; died November 09, 1924 in Santa Rosa Co., FL.
- 23 ix. Elizabeth Eleanor Faulk, born February 03, 1851 in Santa Rosa Co., FL; died July 08, 1880 in Santa Rosa Co., CA. She married A Jack Simmons; died Unknown.

Notes for A Jack Simmons:

Walker Simmons #1128 grandson of A Jack Simmons and Elizabeth Eleanor Faulk Simmons.

- 24 x. Levin Faulk, born March 10, 1853 in Santa Rosa Co., FL; died 1918 in Santa Rosa Co., FL.

More About Levin Faulk:

Burial: 1918, Santa Rosa Co., FL

10. Lorenzo⁵ Faulk (James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born September 12, 1811 in Dillon Co. SC, and died April 26, 1861 in Midway, Barbour Co., AL. He married Mary L Willis Abt. 1835 in Barbour Co. AL, daughter of Joel Jr and Elizabeth Head. She was born April 04, 1818 in Jones Co. GA, and died March 04, 1870 in Midway, Bullock Co., AL.

Notes for Lorenzo Faulk:

Lorenzo Faulk, my great grandfather, suffered an untimely death. The story is that he took breakfast to one of his sons plowing in the field. It had to be William, Uncle Bud, because he was twenty one and the oldest son. I can't imagine anyone going off to plow without breakfast but that is the story. As Lorenzo was returning he climbed over a fence and the shotgun he was carrying went off and killed him. Shotgun? Accident? Why would anyone carry a shot gun taking breakfast to a son in the fields? How could a man who fought in the Indian Wars of the eighteen thirties be so careless? Climbed over a fence, come on!

We will never know.

God knows Lorenzo had his troubles. His fourteenth child was on the way, his last two had died as infants, his house was overcrowded with eight children at home and included his fifty five year old sister who had been mentally ill since birth. War loomed on the horizon.

He is buried across the road from his house. CBS found the cemetery in a grove of pine trees. The needles kept the weeds under control and it was a peaceful spot. A fitting place for a pioneer. By the 1970 time from his wife and many children lay buried there. He had a splendid monument made in Columbus Georgia topped with an open Bible with the open square and compass of the Masonic order. CBS has the stone in his home. The gravestone indicated a man of importance and wealth. His wife's grave was next to his. It was covered with seashells. The War had devastated the family and the seashells was all that was available. A few years later a fire swept across the land and burned the trees. The last time CBS visited it the cemetery was overgrown with brambles. Sic transit gloria. Thus goes glory.

Lorenzo was born in Sep 1811 on a plantation his father James had bought on Alligator Swamp on the "Province Line" in Marion County South Carolina. He is probably name for Lorenzo Dow, a fiery Methodist peacher of the time. James sold the plantation making a good profit in 18-- and moved to Horry County on Higgens Creek. CBS thinks he did this so his wife, Rhoda, could be near and help her father, Benjamin Sellers. Later Benjamin Sellers moved to a farm on the Cape Fear River near some other children where he died. James and family left for Alabama about 1820. James had a plantation east of now Louisville where he raised his family.

About 1835 Lorenzo Faulk married Mary E "Polly" Willis. In the twenty six years of their married life she had fourteen children so she must have been a hardy woman.

Living with the Lorenzo Faulk family in 1860 were
Sarah Faulk b 1805 NC, sister of Lorenzo
Mary J Stuckey b 1854 AL
Donald Patterson b 1830 NC, school teacher
Lewis Spence b 1838, attending school

Bullock County AL was formed in 1866 from a part of Barbour, Macon, Montgomery and Pike counties.

More About Lorenzo Faulk:

Burial: 1861, Faulk Family cem abt 3 mi S of Midway, Bullock Co., AL

More About Mary L Willis:

Burial: 1870, Faulk Family cem abt 3 Mi S of Midway, Bullock Co., AL

Children of Lorenzo Faulk and Mary Willis are:

- + 25 i. Mary Elizabeth Clementine⁶ Faulk, born July 28, 1836 in Midway, Barbour Co., AL; died January 09, 1877 in Ennis, Ellis Co. , TX.
- + 26 ii. Martha Emma Caroline Faulk, born July 08, 1838 in Midway, Barbour Co. AL; died June 24, 1881 in Midway, Bullock Co. AL.
- 27 iii. William Benjamin Faulk, born July 06, 1840 in Midway, Barbour Co. AL; died November 27, 1907 in Midway, Bullock Co. AL.

Notes for William Benjamin Faulk:

William Benjamin Faulk, "Uncle Bud" was the oldest son of Lorenzo. when Lorenzo died in an unhappy manner, Uncle Bud at age twenty one had to take on the burden of being the head of family to a widow with child, an aunt of fifty six who was an "idiot" according to the census and eight children. No wonder he never married.

Lorenzo died in 1861 and the War started shortly thereafter. Uncle Bud enlisted in Co. C, 45th Alabama Infantry Regiment, Lowery's Brigade and took a slave along to take care of his needs. He reported later that the slave became very frightened before one battle. Uncle Bud told him to take the horses and go back in a woods. Uncle Bud was wounded at Springfield TN. Altogether four of Lorenzo's sons served in the Confederate Army. Richard Joel Faulk died of measles at Mobile. John Fletcher was wounded and James Madison escaped unharmed.

With Uncle Bud and Richard Joel gone, the next oldest son was James Madison sixteen and he soon left for the War. Sometime during this time Sarah, Lorenzo's mentally retarded sister, died. No wonder Mary "Polly" died in 1870.

After the War with the slaves gone and children leaving, Uncle Bud ran a grist mill and worked as a farmer. When James Madison Faulk died his widow living in Louisiana wrote asking about the family and invited Uncle Bud to move to Louisiana. Perchance CBS learned of the letter and received a copy and through it learned all the dates of the birth and some deaths of the family.

Uncle Bud and family are buried across the road from the a now destroyed small Faulk house about 3 miles south of Midway on the Midway-Clayton Road. CBS brought home some daffadill bulbs from the garden in front of the house which are now growing in all the children's gardens. A powerline crosses the road there. In the 1970s the cemetery was in a beautiful pine grove. In the late 1980 a fire swept through the area and the cemetery is now overgrown with weeds, Uncle Bud has a government marker, wish I knew who put it there.

More About William Benjamin Faulk:

Burial: 1907, Faulk Family cem abt 3Mi S of Midway, Bullock Co., AL

Occupation: Farmer

- 28 iv. Richard Joel Faulk, born May 14, 1843 in Midway , Bullock Co., AL; died August 10, 1862 in Mobile, Mobile Co., AL.

Notes for Richard Joel Faulk:

Poor Joel, I have to hold back tears when I think of him. Born in 1843, enlisted in Carter's Guards, Co. C, 45th Alabama Infantry Regiment, Lowery's Brigade and died of measles at the age of nineteen. Uncle Bud was in the same company and must have suffered as Joel died. There is some question in my mind about where Joel is buried. I presume Uncle Bud helped get the body back to Midway for burial in the Faulk family cemetery about three miles south of Midway on the east side of the Midway-Clayton Road. There is no grave stone there but there is a grave stone "R J Faulk" in The Confederate rest Cemetery, Row 5, Grave 8 at Mobile Alabama. CBS thinks this RJF came from Pike Co. AL. Where ever he is, May He Rest in Peace.

His Mother, Mary "Polly" Willis Faulk wrote the following in the The Christian Index, Vol XLII, No 23, p 77, col 6 published in Macon GA 8 June 1863.

OBITUARY

Died-- August 10, 1862 at the Marine Hospital, in Mobile, Alabama, Richard J Faulk, born May 14 1843. Thus in pride of mankind, has fallen another martyr to liberty. Flushed with patriotic zeal, he left home with the Carter Guards, on the 22 of March 1862, and continued in the service of his country until disease laid him low, Alas, fond Mother, you, too, are called to morn your loved and lost. There is a vacant chair around your hearthstone. No more will you hear the voice of your soldier-boy or his once familiar footsteps, he is gone never to return. Away from home and loved he died. No fond Mother near to wipe the death dew from his brow. or smooth the dying pillow. Ah, the stern realities of war, he has met the last enemy.

Tis true he had not openly professed religion but he left evidence that he had hope in Christ, and may we not hope his Spirit, justified by the Savior's blood, is now vieing with the angels around the throne of God. Rest in peace. We morn, but not as those who have no hope. Thou hast fallen in a noble cause. God gave and God has called thee.

His widowed mother,

More About Richard Joel Faulk:

Burial: Unknown, Faulk Family cem abt 3Mi S of Midway, Bullock Co., AL
Cause of Death: Typhoid Fever in CSA Army camp ay Mobile AL

- + 29 v. James Madison Faulk, born May 29, 1845 in Midway, Barbour Co. AL; died July 15, 1881 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA.
- + 30 vi. John Fletcher Faulk, born March 05, 1847 in Midway, Barbour Co. AL; died December 30, 1938 in Ardmore, Carter Co., OK.
- + 31 vii. Daniel Henderson Faulk, born March 16, 1849 in Midway, Bullock Co., AL; died February 08, 1955 in Byrd(Bardwell), Ellis Co., TX.
- + 32 viii. Elizabeth Lanora Faulk, born January 02, 1851 in Midway, Barbour Co. AL; died April 21, 1870 in Dale Co., AL.
- 33 ix. Roda Ann Elizabeth Faulk, born December 30, 1852 in Midway, Barbour Co. AL; died March 02, 1853 in Midway, Barbour Co. AL.

Notes for Roda Ann Elizabeth Faulk:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Faulk family cemetery on east side of Midway-Clayton highway about three miles south of Midway where an electric power line crosses the road.

More About Roda Ann Elizabeth Faulk:

Burial: 1853, Faulk Family cem abt 1 Mi S of Midway, Bullock Co., AL

- + 34 x. Sarah Viola Faulk, born April 27, 1854 in Midway, Barbour Co. AL; died July 27, 1917 in Kaufman Co., TX.
- + 35 xi. George Harvey Faulk, born June 12, 1856 in Midway, Barbour Co. AL; died January 18, 1940 in Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL.
- 36 xii. Jesse Dennard Faulk, born October 21, 1858 in Midway, Barbour Co. AL; died April 13, 1859 in Midway, Barbour Co. AL.

Notes for Jesse Dennard Faulk:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Faulk Family cemetery, abt one mile south of Midway on the east side of the Midway-Clayton Rd.
A Jesse Dennard lived in Wilkinson Co., GA in 1812, later Dennards lived in Bleckley and Pulaski Counties.

More About Jesse Dennard Faulk:

Burial: 1859, Faulk Family cem abt 3Mi S of Midway, Bullock Co., AL

- 37 xiii. Fletcher Comer Faulk, born 1860 in Midway, Barbour Co. AL; died 1860 in Midway, Barbour Co. AL.

Notes for Fletcher Comer Faulk:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Faulk Family cemetery about one mile south of Midway on the east side of the Midway-Clayton Road.

More About Fletcher Comer Faulk:
Burial: 1860, Faulk Family cem abt 3 Mi S of Midway, Bullock Co., AL

- + 38 xiv. Lorenzo Kendrick Faulk, born November 21, 1861 in Midway, Barbour Co., AL; died October 16, 1886 in Fort Worth, Tarrant Co., TX.

11. William Kendrick⁵ Faulk (James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born October 25, 1815 in Horry Co., SC, and died April 24, 1872 in Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX. He married Lucretia Faulk November 27, 1836 in Barbour Co., AL, daughter of James Faulk and Elender Sheppard. She was born April 24, 1808 in Twiggs Co., GA, and died November 10, 1886 in Athen, Henderson Co., TX.

Notes for William Kendrick Faulk:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Served in Colemans's Co., 42nd Alabama Infantry in the Creek War 1836-1837
References: John Faulk Bible in possession of James Frey Faulk of Dallas TX; William Kendrick Faulk Bible in possession of Mrs G E Martin of Houston TX, (since her death her niece has the Bible); Athen City cemetery records; p 26 of the Feb 1903 issue of "The Southland" published in Waco TX; p 218 of 1850 census of Van Zandt Co TX and History of Henderson Co., TX by J J Faulk.

More About William Kendrick Faulk:
Burial: 1872, Fincastle cem., Poynor, Henderson Co., TX

More About Lucretia Faulk:
Burial: 1886, City cem., Athen, Henderson Co., TX

Children of William Faulk and Lucretia Faulk are:

- 39 i. Nancy A⁶ Faulk, born September 17, 1837 in Barbour Co., AL; died March 27, 1843 in Barbour Co., AL.

More About Nancy A Faulk:
Burial: 1843, Barbour Co., AL
- + 40 ii. Marshall John Faulk, born December 06, 1839 in Barbour Co., AL; died March 02, 1922 in Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX.
- 41 iii. Keziah Faulk, born May 25, 1842; died November 08, 1842 in Barbour Co., AL.
- 42 iv. Jahaza Faulk, born December 02, 1843; died September 25, 1845 in Barbour Co., AL.
- + 43 v. William Levin Faulk, born January 27, 1845 in Barbour Co., AL; died September 23, 1923 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX.
- + 44 vi. James Elevenda Faulk, born November 19, 1848; died November 21, 1936 in Angleton, Brazoria Co., TX.
- + 45 vii. Anna Elender G Faulk, born April 10, 1853; died October 11, 1876 in Byrd(Bardwell), Ellis Co. TX.

12. Lourana⁵ Faulk (James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born September 04, 1819 in Horry Co., South Carolina, and died May 05, 1899 in Pike Co., Alabama. She married Andrew Shepherd Faulk October 26, 1836 in Pike Co., Alabama, son of James Faulk and Elender Shepherd. He was born 1812 in Twiggs Co., Georgia, and died March 30, 1849 in Caldwell, Calhoun Parish. ?, Louisiana.

Notes for Lourana Faulk:

The Andrew Shepherd/Sheppard Faulk family left Alabama in 1848 for Texas probably to join the Black James Faulk family who had left for Texas previously. They stopped in Louisiana and Andrew Shepherd Faulk died in Calhoun? Parish Louisiana. Lourana Faulk took the family back to Alabama and settled in Barbour County later moving to Pike County. When the family crossed the Mississippi River young Mark Faulk fell off the ferry boat and was lost.

More About Lourana Faulk:

Burial: 1899, Richland Ch Cem., Pike Co., Alabama

Notes for Andrew Shepherd Faulk:

Place of death reported by Lourana Faulk in her request for a pension based on Andrew Shepherd Faulk's service in Creek Indian War. For a complete list of their descendants see "Some Twiggs County Georgia Faulk Families".

More About Andrew Shepherd Faulk:

Burial: 1849, Calhoun Parish, ? Louisiana

Children of Lourana Faulk and Andrew Faulk are:

- 46 i. Mark⁶ Faulk, born 1838 in Pike Co., Alabama; died 1849 in Prob Vicksburg, Warren Co., MS` .

More About Mark Faulk:

Burial: Unknown, lost in Mississippi River

- 47 ii. Jane Lucretia Faulk, born May 15, 1839 in Pike Co., Alabama; died Unknown. She married (1) Francis Andrew Miles August 01, 1855; died Unknown. She married (2) Robert Thompson February 07, 1867; born 1835; died Unknown.
- 48 iii. Juliana V Faulk, born February 11, 1841 in Pike Co., Alabama; died Unknown. She married (1) William A Liptrot February 02, 1857 in Nr Midway, Pike Co., Alabama; died Unknown. She married (2) James David Jordan July 04, 1865; died Unknown.

Notes for Juliana V Faulk:

Married William Liptrot at home of Lorenzo Faulk, south of Midway, now Bullock Co., Alabama. Juliana lived with the Johns family in 1850 and with the Henry Roleford Faulk family.

- 49 iv. Nancy Elinor Faulk, born September 17, 1842 in Pike Co., Alabama; died September 21, 1924 in Clio, Barbour Co., Alabama. She married Henry Lawson Faulk August 18, 1865 in Clio, Barbour Co., Alabama; died Unknown.

More About Nancy Elinor Faulk:

Burial: 1924, Clio, Barbour Co., Alabama

- 50 v. Alabama Faulk, born December 14, 1843 in Pike Co., Alabama; died Unknown in Pike Co., Alabama.

Notes for Alabama Faulk:

Died young.

More About Alabama Faulk:

Burial: Unknown, Pike Co., Alabama

- 51 vi. James Faulk, born January 02, 1845 in Pike Co., Alabama; died April 20, 1845 in Pike Co., Alabama.

More About James Faulk:

Burial: 1845, Pike Co., Alabama

- 52 vii. Jefferson Pruett Faulk, born May 22, 1846 in Jamison, Wilcox Co., Alabama; died

August 09, 1929 in Pike Co., Alabama. He married Elizabeth Cox February 04, 1868 in Pike Co., Alabama; died Unknown.

More About Jefferson Pruett Faulk:

Burial: 1929, Richland Ch Cem., Pike Co., Alabama

- 53 viii. Rhoda K Faulk, born May 11, 1849 in Barbour Co., AL; died August 31, 1917 in Pike Co., Alabama. She married John H Newberry April 07, 1867 in Alabama; died Unknown.

More About Rhoda K Faulk:

Burial: 1917, Richland Ch Cem., Pike Co., Alabama

13. Jesse Edward⁵ Faulk (James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born November 09, 1822 in Alabama, and died May 26, 1854 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL. He married Nancy Head July 25, 1843 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL, daughter of Edmund Head and Sarah. She was born October 11, 1821 in Jasper Co., Georgia, and died 1874 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL.

Notes for Jesse Edward Faulk:

References: Barbour Co., AL 1850 census p 162, 1860 census p 503 278-269, 1870 census, Early Settlers of Barbour Co. AL by Marie Godfrey. Grave stone pulled up and thrown on ground in McCormick cemetery one half mile east of Louisville on the Louisville-Five Points Road, In 2002 the gravestone was reburied in an upright position. Jesse Faulk was a Mason. All the children had a good inheritance from their father who had received a good inheritance from his father.

More About Jesse Edward Faulk:

Burial: May 1854, MacKenzie Cem abt 1 mile E of Louisville, Barbour Co., AL

Children of Jesse Faulk and Nancy Head are:

- 54 i. Isabel A⁶ Faulk, died Unknown.

Notes for Isabel A Faulk:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Not listed in 1860 Barbour Co. AL census so must have died

- + 55 ii. Sarah Elizabeth Faulk, born May 07, 1844 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL; died Unknown.
+ 56 iii. Mary Lorena Faulk, born October 19, 1845 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL; died March 17, 1932 in Thorndale, Milam Co., TX.
57 iv. James Edward Faulk, born August 31, 1847 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL; died Unknown. He married Jane Adams Landrum January 02, 1867 in Midway, Bullock Co., AL; died Unknown.

Notes for James Edward Faulk:

There is some question about James Edward Faulk. He may be the son of Jesse Edward Faulk because the James Faulk married in 1867 is listed as James (C). Another story is that James Edward Faulk was killed in the Battle in New Orleans and is buried there. See Also Barbour Co. AL Marriages Book 4-A, page 66 #265

- + 58 v. Martha Ann Eliza Faulk, born November 15, 1851 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL; died November 20, 1943 in Sonora, Sutton Co., TX.

14. Levi Benjamin⁵ Faulk (James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born May 15, 1827 in Pike now Barbour Co., AL, and died November 08, 1862 in Van, Van Zandt Co., TX. He married Savannah Sloan Abt. 1844 in Barbour Co., AL, daughter of John Jr Sloan. She was born June 22, 1820 in Georgia, and died October 02, 1895 in

Van, Van Zandt Co., TX.

Notes for Levi Benjamin Faulk:

References:

Barbour Co. AL 1850 census p 144; Van Zandt Co. TX census 1850 p 218, 1860 p 13, 1880

Van Zandt Co., Cemetery Records

Van Zandt Co Marriage Records 1865

Information from Mrs Archie Faulk Heard, Laverne Day and Mrs Max Hopkins, 6031 Automan Forest Ave, Houston TX 77092

More About Levi Benjamin Faulk:

Burial: 1862, Cox, cemetery, Van, Van Zandt Co., TX

Masonic Lodge: 1860, Cream Level Lodge #332, Canton TX

Notes for Savannah Sloan:

Savannah Sloan Faulk's brother, John Sloan married the widow of Jesse Edward Faulk on 21 Sep 1857.

More About Savannah Sloan:

Burial: 1895, Cox, cemetery, Van, Van Zandt Co., TX

Children of Levi Faulk and Savannah Sloan are:

- + 59 i. Jasper Newton⁶ Faulk, born February 10, 1845 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL; died April 01, 1906 in Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX.
- + 60 ii. Rhoda Ann Faulk, born February 17, 1847 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL; died June 12, 1924 in Van Zandt Co., TX.
- + 61 iii. Sophrona Alisa Faulk, born July 26, 1847 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL; died August 04, 1897 in Van, Van Zandt Co., TX.
- + 62 iv. Jane Elvina Josephine Faulk, born January 11, 1850 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL; died January 02, 1901 in Van Zandt Co. TX.
- + 63 v. Mary Emma Elvira Viola Faulk, born May 31, 1851 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL; died October 23, 1926 in Edgewood, Van Zandt Co., TX.
- 64 vi. Zelphia Faulk, born June 14, 1853 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL; died September 04, 1935 in Ben Wheeler, Van Zandt Co., TX. She married Henry H Slaughter October 15, 1874 in Van Zandt Co., TX; died Unknown.

More About Zelphia Faulk:

Burial: 1935, Prairie Springs cemetery, Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX

- + 65 vii. Nancy Elizabeth Faulk, born 1855 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL; died October 21, 1903 in Coalgate, Coal Co., OK.

Generation No. 4

16. James Silas⁶ Faulk (Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born December 30, 1835 in FL, and died March 09, 1921 in Grand Bay, Mobile Co., AL. He married (1) Anne Estelle O'Brien. She was born in Boston MA, and died Unknown. He married (2) Mrs Rhoda Faulk Abt. 1858 in Santa Rosa Co., FL. She was born 1835 in Alabama, and died October 20, 1886 in Escambia Co., FL.

Notes for James Silas Faulk:

Many Confederate units were merged so a man could be listed in several units.

References: Santa Rosa co., FL 1860 census Milton, p 720, 203-203; Escambia co., FL 1870 census Vol II, ED 46, p 4 line 5, Pct #3; 1880 census p 4, Pct #3 35-; Florida 1885 state census p 1111.

More About James Silas Faulk:

Burial: 1921, Grand Bay cemetery, Grand Bay, Mobile Co., AL

Military service: 1862, Co C 15th Cac CSA, Co D 3rd Bn FL Cav
Occupation: 1870, Rafstman

Notes for Mrs Rhoda Faulk:
First name may have been Lillian

More About Mrs Rhoda Faulk:
Burial: 1886, Escambia Co., FL

Children of James Faulk and Mrs Faulk are:

- + 66 i. William Kendrick⁷ Faulk, born 1859 in Santa Rosa Co., FL; died September 24, 1932 in Gulfport, Harrison Co., MS.
- + 67 ii. Mary Elizabeth Faulk, born 1861 in Florida; died 1913 in New Orleans, Orleans Par., LA.
- + 68 iii. Isaac Bebe Faulk, born March 08, 1871 in Escambia Co., AL; died August 04, 1938 in Grand Bay, Mobile Co., AL.

18. Allen⁶ Faulk (Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born April 08, 1840 in Barbour Co., AL, and died December 30, 1872 in Santa Rosa Co., FL. He married Lucinda Cauley. She was born 1837 in Santa Rosa Co., FL, and died 1896 in Molino, Escambia Co., FL.

Notes for Allen Faulk:

References: Wilma Shelby, 9265 Gibson Rd, Moline FL 32577, Tp 901.589.2274 and Jerry Earl Flannigan, 8562 Scenic Hwy, Pensacola FL 32514, Tp 850.476.6116, <JFlann331.@aol.com

More About Allen Faulk:
Burial: 1872, Santa Rosa Co., FL
Military service: 1862, Co G, 1st FL Inf CSA

Notes for Lucinda Cauley:
Gravestone lists birth in 1837

More About Lucinda Cauley:
Burial: 1896, Morgan cemetery, Molino, Escambia Co., FL

Children of Allen Faulk and Lucinda Cauley are:

- + 69 i. Minerva⁷ Faulk, born 1859 in Gravestone 1856, Florida; died 1940 in Molino, Escambia Co., FL.
- 70 ii. Josephine Faulk, born 1863 in Gravestone 1860, Santa Rosa Co., FL; died 1919 in Molina, Escambia Co., FL. She married James Irving Pugh; died Unknown.

More About Josephine Faulk:

Burial: 1919, Morgan cemetery, Molina, Escambia Co., FL

- 71 iii. Nancy E Faulk, born 1864 in Santa Rosa Co., FL; died Unknown.

20. Jordan D⁶ Faulk (Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born May 10, 1844 in Barbour Co., AL, and died June 04, 1885 in Santa Rosa Co., FL. He married Margaret Mayo September 1857 in Santa Rosa Co., FL. She was born April 19, 1832 in Conecuh Co., AL, and died 1916 in Santa Rosa Co., FL.

Notes for Jordan D Faulk:

RCLDS cemetery records, RCLDS Ch north of Milton, Santa Rosa Co., FL
Santa Rosa Co. FL 1880 census p 206 255-255; 1900 census p 16 Milligan
Information from Ethyl Faulk Mincher, 1806 W Lakeview Ave, Pensacola FL 32501

More About Jordan D Faulk:

Burial: 1885, Santa Rosa Co., FL

Military service: 1862, Co G 1st FL Inf CSA

More About Margaret Mayo:

Burial: 1916, Coldwater creek cemetery, Santa Rosa Co., FL

Children of Jordan Faulk and Margaret Mayo are:

- + 72 i. Charles Benjamin⁷ Faulk, born September 16, 1870 in Alabama; died December 18, 1934 in Santa Rosa Co., FL.
- + 73 ii. Neal Frederick Cornelious Faulk, born March 1872 in Alabama; died 1948 in Santa Rosa Co., FL.

21. John T⁶ Faulk (Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born April 22, 1846 in Barbour Co., AL, and died Abt. 1892 in Wawbeck, Escambia Co., AL. He married Mary Lowery July 10, 1870 in Santa Rosa Co., FL, daughter of Andrew Lowery and Mrs Lowery. She was born May 1856 in Alabama, and died Unknown.

Notes for John T Faulk:

References: History of Escambia Co Alabama 1983; Escambia Co., FL 1880 census p #9, Vol 2, ED 47, Sh 20 Ln 29; Escambia Co., AL 1900 census, Canoe, Pct #7, Vol 21, Sh 11, ED 15, Ln 8; Escambia Co., AL 1910 census, Canoe, Vol 21, Sh 11, ED 153, Ln 8; Bowman cemetery near Wawbeck AL T9N, R6E, Sec 21; Winton Lowery, 1119 Thunder Road, Front Royal VA 22630-5602, e-mail <wlowery@juno.com>; Bonnie Bunting, Rt 2 Box 358, Wagoner Ok 74467, e-mail <raystrike@webzone.net>

More About John T Faulk:

Burial: Abt. 1892, Bowman cemetery, Wawbeck, Escambia Co., AL

More About Mary Lowery:

Burial: Unknown, Bowman cemetery Wawbeck, Escambia Co., AL

Children of John Faulk and Mary Lowery are:

- 74 i. Florence Irene⁷ Faulk, born November 03, 1872 in Florida; died Unknown. She married Charles J Vickery Abt. 1889; died Unknown.
- 75 ii. Ella Faulk, born 1875 in Alabama; died Unknown. She married (1) Lawrence Entriken; died Unknown. She married (2) Joseph Johns Abt. 1891; died Unknown.

Notes for Ella Faulk:

May have married (2) Lawrence Enteiken

- + 76 iii. Jennie Faulk, born 1877 in Alabama; died Unknown.
- 77 iv. Pearl Faulk, born August 24, 1879 in Alabama; died October 26, 1962 in Alabama. She married James Lawrence Findley; died Unknown.

More About Pearl Faulk:

Burial: 1962, Sardis cemetery, Wawbeck, Escambia Co., AL

- + 78 v. Shepherd Ernest H Faulk, born September 21, 1881 in Alabama; died January 02, 1926 in Alabama.
- + 79 vi. Anna Victoria Faulk, born 1883 in Alabama; died Unknown.
- 80 vii. Ruth Mae Faulk, born March 02, 1886 in Alabama; died February 24, 1975 in Alabama. She married John Davis Cain; died Unknown.

More About Ruth Mae Faulk:

Burial: 1975, Sardis cemetery, Wawbeck, Escambia Co., AL

- + 81 viii. William Arthur Faulk, born 1887 in Canoe, Escambia Co., AL; died Unknown.
- + 82 ix. Catherine Nell Faulk, born May 18, 1888 in Pollard, Escambia Co., FL; died October 31, 1958 in Alabama.

- 83 x. Estelle Nell Faulk, born 1891 in Alabama; died Unknown. She married Joseph Griffen; died Unknown.

22. Neal Franklin⁶ Faulk (Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born November 02, 1849 in Santa Rosa Co., FL, and died November 09, 1924 in Santa Rosa Co., FL. He married (1) Adaline Nelson in Santa Rosa Co., FL. She was born 1857, and died March 1888 in Santa Rosa Co., FL. He married (2) Mary Powell 1890 in Santa Rosa Co., FL. She was born October 1870 in Alabama, and died Unknown.

More About Neal Franklin Faulk:

Burial: 1924, Coldwater Creek RCLDS cemetery, Santa Rosa Co., FL

More About Adaline Nelson:

Burial: 1888, RCLDS cemetery, Santa Rosa Co., FL

Notes for Mary Powell:

In 1900, living with Neal F Faulk were Sarah Powell, mother in law b Mar 1825 AL, father b GA mother b SC and Alonzo Nelson, nephew b Oct 1883 FL

Children of Neal Faulk and Adaline Nelson are:

- 84 i. Laura R⁷ Faulk, born July 27, 1877; died September 1897 in Santa Rosa Co., FL.

More About Laura R Faulk:

Burial: 1897, RCLDS cemetery, Santa Rosa Co., FL

- + 85 ii. Jordan D Faulk, born March 10, 1880 in Santa Rosa Co., FL; died September 21, 1935 in Santa Rosa Co., FL.
+ 86 iii. James W Faulk, born May 07, 1886 in Santa Rosa Co., FL; died July 07, 1967 in Santa Rosa Co., FL.
+ 87 iv. Neal Henry Faulk, born March 02, 1888 in Santa Rosa Co., FL; died May 27, 1974 in Milton, Santa Rosa Co., FL.

Children of Neal Faulk and Mary Powell are:

- 88 i. Nancy J⁷ Faulk, born March 27, 1891; died Unknown.

More About Nancy J Faulk:

Burial: Unknown, RCLDS cemetery, Santa Rosa Co., FL

- 89 ii. John H Faulk, born July 31, 1892 in Santa Rosa Co., CA; died June 11, 1925 in Santa Rosa Co., CA.

More About John H Faulk:

Burial: 1925, RCLDS cemetery, Santa Rosa Co., FL

25. Mary Elizabeth Clementine⁶ Faulk (Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born July 28, 1836 in Midway, Barbour Co., AL, and died January 09, 1877 in Ennis, Ellis Co., TX. She married James Wiley Stripling July 27, 1855 in L Faulk Home, Midway, Barbour Co., AL, son of Aaron Stripling and Martha Palmer. He was born 1836 in Alabama, and died August 21, 1861 in Alabama.

Notes for Mary Elizabeth Clementine Faulk:

William Aaron Stripling and Wesley Capers Stripling were raised by John Fletcher Faulk and Martha Faulk. Mary Faulk Stripling apparently went with the John Fletcher Faulks by boat from Mobile to Galveston TX and to Ellis Co., TX by wagon. This information furnished by Tommy Dale Hines, 4100 N W 18th St, Oklahoma City, OK.

More About Mary Elizabeth Clementine Faulk:

Burial: 1877, Ellis Co. TX

Notes for James Wiley Stripling:

Reference is Tommy Dale Hines, 4100 N. W. 13th St., Oklahoma City, OK

The Faulks and Striplings probably went by boat to Galveston and then by wagon to Ellis Co., TX.

William Aaron Stripling and Wesley Capers Striplings were raised by John Fletcher and Martha Faulk.

More About James Wiley Stripling:

Burial: 1861, Faulk Family cem abt 3 Mi S of Midway, Bullock Co., AL

Occupation: Blacksmith

Children of Mary Faulk and James Stripling are:

- + 90 i. William Aaron⁷ Stripling, born May 27, 1856 in Midway, Barbour Co., AL; died September 17, 1935 in Blanchard, McClain Co., OK.
- 91 ii. Warren Benjamin Stripling, born October 19, 1857 in Midway, Barbour Vo., AL; died April 19, 1861 in Midway, Barbour Co., AL.

More About Warren Benjamin Stripling:

Burial: 1861, Faulk Family cem abt 3 Mi S of Midway, Bullock Co., AL

- 92 iii. Wesley Capers Stripling, born April 12, 1859 in Midway, Barbour Co. AL; died July 05, 1926 in Blanchard, McClain Co., OK.

More About Wesley Capers Stripling:

Burial: 1926, Blanchard, McClain Co., OK

- 93 iv. Wiley Dennard Stripling, born December 09, 1860 in Midway, Barbour Co. AL; died August 09, 1861 in Midway, Barbour Co. AL.

More About Wiley Dennard Stripling:

Burial: 1861, Faulk Family cem abt 3Mi S of Midway, Bullock Co., AL

26. Martha Emma Caroline⁶ Faulk (Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born July 08, 1838 in Midway, Barbour Co. AL, and died June 24, 1881 in Midway, Bullock Co. AL. She married Thomas Clifton Parker December 30, 1858 in Midway, Barbour Co., AL, son of Pleasant Parker and Edith Lee. He was born 1832 in Johnston Co., NC, and died 1868 in Midway, Bullock Co., AL.

More About Martha Emma Caroline Faulk:

Burial: 1881, Faulk Family cem., abt 3mi S of Midway, Bullock Co., AL

Notes for Thomas Clifton Parker:

Reference: Bullock Co. 1870 census p 31, 600-600, Midway P.O. He was a school teacher and exempt from the CSA army draft. He died of typhoid fever.

More About Thomas Clifton Parker:

Burial: 1868, Faulk Family cem abt 3 Mi S of Midway, Bullock Co., AL

Cause of Death: Typhoid Fever

Children of Martha Faulk and Thomas Parker are:

- 94 i. Mary Emma⁷ Parker, born November 26, 1859 in Midway, Barbour Co. AL; died 1909 in Fernandino, Nassau Co., FL. She married Nathan J Lewis December 22, 1879 in Midway, Bullock Co., AL; died Unknown.

More About Mary Emma Parker:

Burial: 1909, Fernandino, Nassau Co., FL

- 95 ii. Martha Lee Parker, born August 11, 1862 in Midway, Bullock Co., AL; died January 18, 1941 in W Palm Beach, Palm Beach Co., FL.

More About Martha Lee Parker:

Burial: 1941, W Palm Beach, Palm Beach Co., FL

- 96 iii. Pleasant Lorenzo Parker, born February 06, 1864 in Midway, Bullock Co., AL; died September 13, 1942 in Baldwin Co., GA. He married (1) Josephine Henerietta Norris October 24, 1883 in Elmore, Elmore Co., AL; died Unknown. He married (2) Josephine Henrietta Norris October 24, 1893 in Elmore, Elmore Co., AL; died Unknown.

More About Pleasant Lorenzo Parker:

Burial: 1942, Evergreen cemetery, Worth Co., GA

- + 97 iv. Thomas Richard Lee Parker, born May 14, 1865 in Midway, Barbour Co. AL; died March 13, 1956 in Tallahassee, Leon Co. FL.

29. James Madison⁶ Faulk (Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born May 29, 1845 in Midway, Barbour Co. AL, and died July 15, 1881 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA. He married Frances E Sherwood March 24, 1870 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA. She was born June 11, 1853 in Sherwood, Catahoula Par., LA, and died July 06, 1930 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA.

Notes for James Madison Faulk:

References: Catahoula Parish LA 1880 cen p 133c, Line 39, Ward 8, 1900 census Ward 3. Information on this family was furnished by Mrs Joseph M Holloway, Rt 2 Box 40, Harrisonburg LA 71340 , 07 Feb 1978. Much additional information furnished over a period of time.

James Madison Faulk enlisted in Co. F, 6th Alabama Cavalry, CSA. When the War ended he apparently wandered around visiting relatives and there is talk that he was in Central America. Where CBS really picked him up was his marriage to Frances Sherwood in Louisiana in 1870, About that time Louisiana was recovering from the Carpetbagger government control and he became the first sheriff of the Parish when the people regained control. He is buried in the main cemetery west of Harrisonburg with other Faulks.

More About James Madison Faulk:

Burial: 1881, Harrisonburg cem, Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA

More About Frances E Sherwood:

Burial: 1930, Harrisonburg cem, Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA

Children of James Faulk and Frances Sherwood are:

- + 98 i. Mary Ella⁷ Faulk, born December 28, 1870 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA; died March 24, 1949 in West Monroe, Ouchita Par., LA.
- + 99 ii. James Madison Jr Faulk, born August 27, 1872 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Co., LA; died September 30, 1900 in Enterprise, Catahoula Par., LA.
- 100 iii. James Jr Madison Faulk, born August 27, 1872 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Co., LA; died September 30, 1900 in Enterprise, Catahoula Par., LA. He married Sallie Blackman in Enterprise, Catahoula Par., LA; born April 1877 in Enterprise, Catahoula Par. LA; died March 07, 1911 in Enterprise, Catahoula Par. LA.

More About James Jr Madison Faulk:

Burial: Unknown, Catahoula cemetery, Enterprise, Catahoula Par., LA

More About Sallie Blackman:

Burial: 1911, Catahoula cemetery, Enterprise, Catahoula Par., LA

- 101 iv. Carrie S Faulk, born January 16, 1876 in Harrisonburg, Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA; died September 05, 1876 in Harrisonburg, Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA.

More About Carrie S Faulk:

Burial: 1876, Harrisonburg cem, Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA

- + 102 v. Lucious Elam Faulk, born July 12, 1879 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Co., LA; died September 26, 1946 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Co., LA.
- 103 vi. Elodie R Faulk, born November 06, 1881 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA; died Unknown in Sherwood, Catalouha Par., LA. She married Robert Sandidge; died Unknown.

More About Elodie R Faulk:

Burial: Unknown, Sherwood, Catalouha Par., LA

30. John Fletcher⁶ Faulk (Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born March 05, 1847 in Midway, Barbour Co. AL, and died December 30, 1938 in Ardmore, Carter Co., OK. He married Martha Caroline Reeves December 31, 1867 in Midway, Bullock Co., AL, daughter of Asher Reaves and Ellender Parmer. She was born February 01, 1849 in Barbour Co., AL, and died January 08, 1895 in Wilson, Carter Co., OK.

Notes for John Fletcher Faulk:

Ref: Bullock Co. AL 1870 census p 31, 602-602 Midway

Letter Charles G Faulk 202 W Choctaw St., Lindsay OK 25 Oct 1960.

John Fletcher is reported to "drink everything in sight".

Served in Co C, 45th Alabama Regt, CSA, died in Confederate Veterans Home in Ardmore.

More About John Fletcher Faulk:

Burial: 1938, Conf Veterans Home cem., Ardmore, Carter Co. OK

More About Martha Caroline Reeves:

Burial: 1895, Bowman's Point cemetery, Wilson, Carter Co., OK

Children of John Faulk and Martha Reeves are:

- 104 i. Lizzie Adelia⁷ Faulk, born September 16, 1869 in Bullock Co., AL; died April 20, 1900 in Clovis, Curry Co., NM. She married Lee Cannon November 16, 1894 in Lindsay, Garvin Co., OK; died December 19, 1923 in Shawnee Oklahoma.

More About Lizzie Adelia Faulk:

Burial: 1900

- + 105 ii. Sarah Leona Faulk, born March 10, 1870 in Bullock Co., AL; died November 10, 1949 in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma Co., OK.
- 106 iii. John Kendrick Faulk, born May 13, 1872 in Navarro Co., TX; died August 21, 1877 in Navarro Co. TX.

Notes for John Kendrick Faulk:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Navarro Co., TX

More About John Kendrick Faulk:

Burial: 1877, Navarro Co., TX

- 107 iv. William Henry Faulk, born August 19, 1874 in Ellis Co., TX; died February 19, 1948

in San Bernardino Co., CA.

Notes for William Henry Faulk:

Married but no information, buried in San Bernadino Co., CA.

More About William Henry Faulk:

Burial: 1948, San Bernardino Co., CA

- 108 v. Asher Lorenzo Faulk, born April 12, 1877 in Ellis Co. TX; died October 12, 1908 in Washington, McLean Co., OK. He married Lulu Irons December 10, 1904 in Lindsay, Garvin Co. OK; died Unknown.

More About Asher Lorenzo Faulk:

Burial: 1908, Washington, McLean Co., OK

- 109 vi. James Wilbourn Faulk, born July 17, 1880 in Navarro Co., TX; died January 20, 1884 in Navarro Co., TX.

More About James Wilbourn Faulk:

Burial: 1884, Navarro Co. TX

- 110 vii. James Welbourn Faulk, born July 17, 1880 in Navarro Co., TX; died January 20, 1884 in Navarro Co., TX.

Notes for James Welbourn Faulk:

Buried in Navarro Co., Texas.

More About James Welbourn Faulk:

Burial: Unknown, Navarro Co., TX

- + 111 viii. Charles Grover Faulk, born December 03, 1882 in Texasco Co., TX; died February 13, 1965 in Purcell, McClain Co., OK.
- + 112 ix. Una Lee Faulk, born February 14, 1886 in Navarro Co., TX; died June 09, 1937 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles Co., CA.
- + 113 x. Thurman Baker Faulk, born July 30, 1888 in Hewitt Co., OK; died July 26, 1963 in Long Beach, Orange Co., CA.

31. Daniel Henderson⁶ Faulk (Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born March 16, 1849 in Midway, Bullock Co., AL, and died February 08, 1955 in Byrd(Bardwell), Ellis Co., TX. He married (1) Catherine C Warren. She was born August 1852 in Mississippi, and died 1926 in Texas. He married (2) Mollie Kirk. She died Unknown. He married (3) Anna Elender G Faulk November 03, 1869 in Barbour Co., AL, daughter of William Faulk and Lucretia Faulk. She was born April 10, 1853, and died October 11, 1876 in Byrd(Bardwell), Ellis Co. TX.

Notes for Daniel Henderson Faulk:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Marriage to AEGD recorded in Barbour Co AL Vol 5, p173

He buried in Grady cemetery, Byrd, Ellis Co., TX

This information received from Mrs H H Jordan (Katherine Faulk #612), 609 W Moore Ave, Ennis TX , Tp ---.375.3422

The William Kendrick Faulk Bible was in the possession of Mrs G E Martin of Houston TX but after her death was transferred to a niece.

Reference Ellis Co TX 1900 census, Justice Por #3 and 1910 census 130-20-47

More About Daniel Henderson Faulk:

Burial: 1955, Grady cemetery, Byrd, Ellis Co., TX

Notes for Anna Elender G Faulk:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

She buried in Fincastle cemetery, Poynor, Henderson Co. TX

More About Anna Elender G Faulk:
Burial: 1876, Fincastle cemetery, Poynor, Henderson Co., TX

Child of Daniel Faulk and Catherine Warren is:
+ 114 i. Thaddeus⁷ Faulk, born August 18, 1878 in Cryer Creek, Navarro Co., TX; died 1952 in Dallas, Dallas Co., TX.

Child of Daniel Faulk and Anna Faulk is:
+ 115 i. Mary K⁷ Fauk, born June 12, 1874 in Byrd(Bardwell), Ellis Co. TX; died April 09, 1913 in Nelta, Hopkins Co., TX.

32. Elizabeth Lanora⁶ Faulk (Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born January 02, 1851 in Midway, Barbour Co. AL, and died April 21, 1870 in Dale Co., AL. She married James E Speller May 24, 1869 in Midway, Bullock Co., AL. He died Unknown.

More About Elizabeth Lanora Faulk:
Burial: 1870, Dale Co., AL

Child of Elizabeth Faulk and James Speller is:
116 i. Lorenzo⁷ Speller, born 1870 in Alabama; died Abt. 1870 in Dale Co., AL.

More About Lorenzo Speller:
Burial: Unknown, Dale Co., AL

34. Sarah Viola⁶ Faulk (Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born April 27, 1854 in Midway, Barbour Co. AL, and died July 27, 1917 in Kaufman Co., TX. She married Joel Baker Willis December 15, 1880 in Midway, Bullock Co., AL, son of Edmond Willis and Missoiru Baker. He was born November 06, 1849, and died Unknown in Dallas, Dallas Co., TX.

Notes for Joel Baker Willis:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Nelson cemetery, Dallas TX.

More About Joel Baker Willis:
Burial: Unknown, Nelson cemetery, Dallas Co., TX

Children of Sarah Faulk and Joel Willis are:
117 i. Oscar⁷ Willis, born 1883 in Texas; died 1883 in Texas.
118 ii. Mary Ola Willis, born August 21, 1884 in Tyler, Smith Co., TX; died Unknown. She married Francis Marion Jr Fuller December 22, 1899 in Carrollton, Carrol Co., GA; died Unknown.
119 iii. unnamed Willis, born 1886 in Texas; died 1886 in Texas.
120 iv. Frank Baker Willis, born July 09, 1889 in Texas; died Unknown. He married Anna Grace Hooper December 28, 1920 in Cumberland, Allegany Co., WV; died Unknown.
121 v. Kathleen Willis, born January 22, 1892 in Texas; died Unknown. She married (1) Claude McKeehan; died Unknown. She married (2) W F Barnett January 15, 1908 in Santa Barbara, Santa Barbara Co., CA; died Unknown. She married (3) W F

Barnett December 15, 1908 in Santa Barbara, Santa Barbara Co., CA; died Unknown.

122 vi. unnamed Willis, born 1893 in Texas; died 1893 in Texas.

35. George Harvey⁶ Faulk (Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born June 12, 1856 in Midway, Barbour Co. AL, and died January 18, 1940 in Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL. He married Sarah Catherine King 1887 in Union Springs, Bullock Co., AL, daughter of Thomas King. She was born 1858 in Union Springs, Bullock Co., AL, and died 1928 in Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL.

Notes for George Harvey Faulk:

In 1870 living with grandparents Joel and Elizabeth Willis. Information furnished by Clarence A Faulk,
Rt. 3 Box 112, Greenville AL 36037, 24 Jan 1978.

More About George Harvey Faulk:

Burial: 1940, Greenwood cem., Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL

Notes for Sarah Catherine King:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Greenwood cemetery, Montgomery AL

More About Sarah Catherine King:

Burial: 1928, Greenwood cem., Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL

Children of George Faulk and Sarah King are:

- + 123 i. George Russell⁷ Faulk, born December 25, 1888 in Pike Co., AL; died 1977.
- + 124 ii. James Ellis Faulk, born September 30, 1890 in Pike Co., AL; died December 26, 1975 in Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL.
- 125 iii. William Grover Faulk, born December 04, 1892 in Pike Co., AL; died 1893 in Pike Co., AL.
- + 126 iv. Clarence Alexander Faulk, born September 01, 1897 in Coffee Co., AL; died 1979 in Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL.

38. Lorenzo Kendrick⁶ Faulk (Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born November 21, 1861 in Midway, Barbour Co., AL, and died October 16, 1886 in Fort Worth, Tarrant Co., TX. He married Lillie Guenievere Robson September 07, 1882 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL, daughter of Jesse Robson and Susan Worthington. She was born November 14, 1863 in Morgan, Calhoun Co., GA, and died January 20, 1956 in Rock Hill, St Louis Co., MO.

Notes for Lorenzo Kendrick Faulk:

Comments of CHARLES BENJAMIN SCHWEIZER, grandson of Lorenzo Kendrick Faulk.

In one way I am a lucky man, I have known all my nine grandchildren and two of my great grandchildren. I have watched my grandchildren grow up, had fun with them, had them for a week at time, read Gebruder Grimm to them, taken them places such as the St Louis Zoo, worried while they snorkeled and scuba dived in Cayman, attended their high school and college graduations and three of them being married. I am lucky in that way but I never saw Lorenzo Kendrick Faulk. For a long time I never knew where he was buried.

By the time "Kendrick" was born in 1861 his father had died of a shotgun shot allegedly when it went off as he climbed over a fence while he returned from carrying breakfast to one of his sons ploughing in the field. As a child he must have had little because of the War and his older brothers being off in the Confederate Army. He was too

young to remember the death of his brother Richard Joel who died of measles in Mobile and was buried in the Faulk cemetery on the farm south of Midway. His Mother died in 1870 when he was nine years old and he was raised by his sisters and his older brother "Uncle Bud", William Benjamin.

He entered the University of Alabama at Tuscaloosa when he about eighteen. I have copies of his academic record. He studied Greek and Latin among other things and was an A student. How a country boy from Midway could have done this is amazing to me. He became a member of the Sigma Nu Fraternity being Theta Chapter Number 36, I became a member of Phi Chapter Number 316 at Louisiana State University in 1933. I have his chapter pin which unfortunately I will be unable to pass to a grandson since fraternities are out of fashion now.

In his Junior Year his grades took a dive, I wonder was it the fratrenrity or was because he discovered girls. I'll never know. According to family stories he was the Cadet regimental Quartermaster which was Number Four in rank. Uncle Bud in a letter said he was sick and might have to leave the U of A but I think he graduated and returned to Midway. College graduates were few and far between so he became the Principal of the Clayton Female Academy at Clayton Alabama.

In the summer of 1935 while returning from Summer ROTC camp at Camp McClellan Alabama I took the bus to Montgomery and on to Clayton. I well remember the hot bus ride with the windows open and the dust coming in the open windows. When I arrived in Clayton I went to the local hotel east of the courthouse. A nice clean very plain room. I went down to dinner and as I sat a table I heard various people say, "Thats Lillie Faulk's grandson".

My Grandmother Lillie/Lillian Robson Faulk Lydick had told me of a lawyer family she knew very well living in the "Octagonal House" so I visited them in the evening. I don't remember our conversation but they were bery nice. He was a lawyer and I think he was the man with whom "Kendrick" read law and passed the bar examination.

One of the men took me in hand and the next day he drove me to the cemetery in town to find we attempted to find the grave of Ethel. It had been uncovered by the WPA workers restoring the cemetery. We could not find it do he drove me to the Robson home in Louisville. He recounted that he and another man and Kendrick had been to a dance with their dates. Apparently Kendrick's date, Lillie Robson, was the last girl to be taken home. Kendrick went in the house with her and stayed so long they burned the buggy buckboard to keep warm. Thats my Grandfather!

The man also took me to the Robson gristmill. It was baout half way between Clayton and Louisville and on the Little Pea River. My Grandmother said that if her father, Jesse Robson, a Primitive Baptist preacher, had paid more atention to the mill and less to preaching they would have been better off. The man offered to take me to see some ralatives and I declined. How I wish now I had done so, they might have answered lots of questions.

Well, Kendrick and Lille were married. I found in Barbour County records where Lillie Faulk bought a house in Clayton by the Negro cemetery. It is strange the house was in her name. I presume Kendrick had little money while the Robsons did. My Grandmother said the family had forty slaves before emancipation. They were inherited from her Mother's first husband. I never paid much attention to that but one day while looking at slave records in Barbour Co I noted Jesse Robson's slave and counted forty names so she was right. It still seems unusual for the woman at that time to hold title to property even when married.

Their second child, Ilma, arrived in 1884 and sometime after that they moved to Texas. Susan Marie Worthington Cowart Robson went along and I am not sure about

Jesse Robson or Jesse Robson Jr born in 1859. They bought a nice house on College Ave in Fort Worth. My Mother remembers playing under the trees in the yard beside the house. Kendrick practiced law and apparently was quite successful. Unfortunately he became sick from typhoid fever and died when my Mother was six months old.

The family brought the body back to Montgomery to be buried. They bought a twelve grave lot in Oakwood cemetery at the top of the hill and Kendrick was buried. The story is that "Uncle Bud" wept that day as he recounted how the family had scrimped to send Kendrick to the University of Alabama. Jesse Robson remained in Montgomery where he died in 1887 and was buried in the same lot.

Some years later times were very difficult and one of the Cowarts asked if the lot could be sold as they needed the money. The bodies of Kendrick and Jesse were removed to a two body lot and the big lot was sold to a rich lady whose husband had died. She remarried and moved north. In the 1970s the man was the only person buried there.

My Mother had heard Kendrick was buried there and she and Dad tried to locate it with no success. I don't remember the year but my wife Eleanor and I went to the cemetery and also tried to find the lot. A retired Master Sergeant was in charge of the cemetery and he let me look at the records. No Kendrick. Finally in desperation to get rid of us he went into the vault and returned with an old ledger book. There we found a record with my Grandmother's signature which Eleanor and I both recognized immediately.

We went to the lot which had no marker. I arranged for a grave stone to be placed over their graves. May they rest in peace.

My Grandmother Lillie Guenevere "Gammy" which she changed to Lillian Gordon for reasons I don't know used to tell me many stories but I wasn't interested in all that old stuff. My how I wish I had paid attention and written it down. I have spent much time and money researching in Alabama and Texas.

With the War the family lost about everything. They had a carriage which Gammy remembers riding in with a Dalmation dog running under it. Afterwards she remembers the carriage being in the back yard and she played in it. A black girl slept in her room at night because she was afraid of the dark. She never had much to say about growing up or her marrying Kendrick.

After Kendrick died they returned to Fort Worth. Apparently she was courted there but decided to move with her Mother and two daughters to Hope, Arkansas where her brother, Jesse Robson, was a practicing dentist. As I remember she decided to become a music teacher and went to school in the east. Sometime during all this Susan Marie Worthington Cowart Robson died and is buried in Rose Hill cemetery. (CBS placed a grave stone over her grave). Gammy placed the two girls in a Roman Catholic boarding school in Little Rock but took them out when Ilma began reciting the Rosary. Gammy became good friends of the Governor's daughters who I met in 1930. They gave me some Arkansas Confederate money.

In the late 1890s Gammy met Benjamin D Lydick born in Staunton Illinois. He was a railway mail clerk on the St Louis to Hope run. They were married and the family moved to St Louis. Later after Benjamin Robson Lydick was born they moved to Maplewood MO and lived at 7362 Hazel Avenue. I was born in that house in 1913. By 1917 we lived about two blocks away and I spent a lot of time at Gammy's house. During the flu epidemic of 1919 I had the flu and was moved to Gammy's so my sister would not get the flu. Gammy was a happy person even though she had a difficult life.

About 1924 Benjamin Lydick "Pa" killed himself at their home, I think he had cancer.. The house was sold and Gammy moved to New York and lived in Yonkers. My Mother and

I spent a month there in the summer of 1924. I marvel today that I was allowed to travel all over New York on the subway. The fare was five cents.

Lorenzo Kendrick Faulk is buried in South half lot 9, square 56, third survey Oakwood cemetery, Montgomery Alabama
Died of typhoid fever in Fort Worth Texas
Graduate of the University of Alabama in 1882
Member # 36 of Theta Chapter, Sigma Nu Fraternity at University of Alabama
Principal of Clayton Female Academy, Clayton, Barbour Co AL until he was accepted as a lawyer by the State of Alabama when he moved to Fort Worth Texas.

More About Lorenzo Kendrick Faulk:

Burial: 1886, S 1/2 Lot 9, Sq 56, 3rd Sur Oakwood cem, Montgomery AL

Notes for Lillie Guenievere Robson:

COMMENTS OF HER GRANDSON CHARLES BENJAMIN SCHWEIZER

Some of my comments about my Grandmother are contained in my comments about Lorenzo Kendrick Faulk.

Lillie Gueneviere Robson never revealed her age but it was determined from the census so she was born in 1863 and died in 1956. She really had a hard life but she did have fun. When I came along she was fifty years old and as long as I knew her she always seemed to be the same. She was always a happy person and greeted us all with a big smile and a hug. After 1917 we lived about two blocks away and I often during the summer would be on her front step when she got up. Today I wonder how my parents ever let me do this, they had no idea where I was.

"Gammy" as I called her was born during the height of the Civil War. I don't remember when the Yankee soldiers on their way to Savannah went through Calhoun Co GA but Jesse Robson had moved the family to the plantation for safety. He placed the flat silver in the yew post and buried the big silver in a creek bed. When it was safe he recovered it and today we have a few pieces. Gammy remembers riding in a carriage with a dalmation dog running under the carriage, This carriage sat in the backyard of their house in Louisville after the War and Gammy played in it.

Jesse Robson was a Primitive Baptist preacher and ran a grist mill for a living. Gammy remarked that if he had paid more attention to the mill and less to preaching the family would have been better off. Gammy told me about the week long revivals when everyone went and I guess the children had much fun. She also talked about sailing on a bay which could have been at Pensacola or Mobile. They got barrels of oysters and ice that came by ship from the north. So life was bareable.

Jesse's wife was Susan Marie Worthington. A widower --- Cowart had taken a fancy to her as a teen ager. He sent her to school in Virginia and when she was of age married . They had no children and he died soon after their marriage. I presume Susan Marie inherited quite a bit of money. Gammy once remarked they had forty slaves. Years later I was going through the Barbour Co. AL slave census of 1860 and they did own forty slaves so they must have been well off. Susan Marie married Jesse Robson, a man of her own age and they had a son and a daughter.

I have discussed her life with Lorenzo Kendrick Faulk and her second husband Benjamin D Lydick. After his untimely death my Dad sold her house and invested the funds in the Insull Electric Co in Chicago. It went bankrupt and Gammy lost all that money. She moved to Yonkers New York and lived with a friend who worked there. Mother and I visited them in 1924. The subway fare was five cents and for a month they let me travel all over New York City . I went everywhere by myself. Not today!

Gammy's son Benjamin Robson Lydick moved to New Haven and Gammy moved there to live with him. "Uncle" Jesse Robson Jr became old, sold his land in Truth and Consequences NM and joined Gammy. He died, his body was cremated and his ashes buried in the Lydick plot in Valhalla Cem in St Louis Co., MO. Benjie married and later died in his sleep. He was buried in New Haven and Gammy came to St Louis to live with daughter Ilma. She died in 1956 in Rock Hill, St Louis Co., MO and is buried in the Lydick plot in Valhalla Cem in St Louis Co., MO.

All three of our children knew her, a blessing for all of us.

More About Lillie Guenievere Robson:

Burial: January 23, 1956, Valhalla cem., Normandy, St Louis Co., MO

Children of Lorenzo Faulk and Lillie Robson are:

- 127 i. Susan Ethel⁷ Faulk, born 1883 in Clayton, Barbour Co., AL; died 1883 in Clayton, Barbour Co., AL.

Notes for Susan Ethel Faulk:

In the summer of 1935 when I visited Clayton Alabama I was told by a man there that the WPA had uncovered a gravestone in the cemetery in downtown Clayton with Ethyl's name on it. We searched the cemetery but could not find it. When I returned home and asked my Mother she confirmed the fact that Ethyl was born and died in Clayton. [charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in cemetery in Clayton

More About Susan Ethel Faulk:

Burial: 1883, City cem., Clayton, Barbour Co., AL

- + 128 ii. Ilma Worthington Faulk, born October 23, 1884 in Clayton, Barbour Co., AL; died June 10, 1959 in St Louis, MO.
- + 129 iii. Alice Kendrick Faulk, born April 15, 1886 in Fort Worth, Tarrant Co., TX; died June 21, 1975 in Alexandria, VA.

40. Marshall John⁶ Faulk (William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born December 06, 1839 in Barbour Co., AL, and died March 02, 1922 in Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX. He married (1) Sarah Jane Stewart August 31, 1859 in Poynor, Henderson Co., TX. She was born May 30, 1842 in Alabama, and died May 25, 1864 in Henderson Co., TX. He married (2) Charlotte Terinca Faulk February 13, 1868 in Barbour Co., AL. She was born December 20, 1838 in Barbour Co., AL, and died March 11, 1907 in Houston, Harris Co., TX. He married (3) Charlotte Terince Faulk February 13, 1868 in Barbour Co., AL, daughter of Alfred Faulk and Charlote Bizzell. She was born December 20, 1838 in Barbour Co., AL, and died March 11, 1907 in Houston, Harris Co., TX.

Notes for Marshall John Faulk:

John Faulk was Marshall of Corsicana, Henderson Co., TX, John Faulk Bible in possession of John Frey Faulk, PO Box 8464, Dallas TX 75205

References: Bible, Corsicana Daily Sun dated 8 May 1959 Corsicana TX, Patrick Henry Parker notes and CBS research in Athens and Corsicana.

From the Athens Daily Review, Saturday, 11 March 1922- In 1847 William Kendrick Faulk and Lucretia and family started for Texas, stopped in Louisiana on Dougdeмония River in 1848 and came to Texas via Shreveport LA and Marshall TX crossing the state line 25 Dec 1848. They went to Jordan's Saline in Van Zandt County, thence down by the village of Tyler to a place on the Neches River near the Cherokee-Henderson County line, William Kendrick Bible; Finecastle cemetery, Poynor TX; and Henderson Co., TX Marriage records 1860-1870.

John Faulk wrote a history of his family including an account of his services as a Confederate soldier and post Civil War living in North East Texas.

More About Marshall John Faulk:

Burial: 1922, Oakwood Cem., Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX

More About Sarah Jane Stewart:

Burial: 1864, Fincastle cemetery, Pounor, Henderson Co., TX

More About Charlotte Terinca Faulk:

Burial: 1907, Oakwood cem., Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX

More About Charlotte Terince Faulk:

Burial: 1907, Oakwood cem., Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX

Children of John Faulk and Sarah Stewart are:

- 130 i. Mark Ira⁷ Faulk, born May 25, 1860 in Poynor, Henderson Co., TX; died August 26, 1861 in Poynor, Henderson Co., TX.

Notes for Mark Ira Faulk:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Fincastle cemetery, Poynor, Henderson Co., TX

More About Mark Ira Faulk:

Burial: 1861, Fincastle cem., Poynor, Hendserson Co., TX

- + 131 ii. John Gaines Faulk, born January 30, 1862 in Poynor, Henderson Co., TX; died 1932 in Bradley, Miller Co., AR.

Children of John Faulk and Charlotte Faulk are:

- 132 i. Sallie Rince⁷ Faulk, born March 14, 1869; died Unknown.
- + 133 ii. Henry W Faulk, born July 27, 1870 in Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX; died July 25, 1953 in San Antonio, Bexar Co., TX.
- + 134 iii. William Francis Faulk, born February 09, 1872; died December 26, 1963 in Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX.
- 135 iv. James Winston Faulk, born January 08, 1874 in Navarro Co., TX; died December 23, 1966 in Texas. He married Mary Pearl Faulk February 08, 1908 in Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX; born June 27, 1875 in New York, Henderson Co., TX; died June 10, 1959 in Dallas, Dallas Co., TX.

More About James Winston Faulk:

Burial: 1966, Resrtland cemetery, Dallas, Dallas Co., TX

Notes for Mary Pearl Faulk:

Buried in 1966 in Restland cemetery, Dallas, Dallas Co., Texas.

More About Mary Pearl Faulk:

Burial: 1959, Restland cemetery, Dallas, Dallas C., TX

- + 136 v. Nina Pauline Faulk, born April 01, 1875 in Corasicanna, Navarro Co., TX; died January 16, 1968 in Little Rock, Pulaski Co., AR.
- + 137 vi. Charlie Edward Faulk, born May 18, 1883 in Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX; died May 1960 in Duncan, Stephens Co., OK.

Children of John Faulk and Charlotte Faulk are:

- 138 i. Sallie Rince⁷ Faulk, born March 13, 1869 in Navarro Co., TX; died November 03, 1961 in Dallaas, Dallas Co., TX. She married H Bascom Rushing; born April 24, 1867; died September 05, 1935.

More About Sallie Rince Faulk:
Burial: 1961, Oakwood cem., Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX

- + 139 ii. James Winston Faulk, born January 03, 1874 in Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX; died December 22, 1966 in Dallas, Dallas Co., TX.
- 140 iii. Robert Lee Faulk, born June 09, 1877 in Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX; died December 18, 1888 in Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX.

Notes for Robert Lee Faulk:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Oakwood cemetery, Corsicana TX

More About Robert Lee Faulk:
Burial: 1888, Oakwood cem., Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX

- 141 iv. George Alexander Faulk, born October 18, 1878 in Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX; died July 06, 1966 in Ft Worth, Tarrant Co.. He married Mary Berger; died Unknown.

Notes for George Alexander Faulk:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Rose Hill cemetery, Ft Worth TX

More About George Alexander Faulk:
Burial: 1966, Rose Hill cemetery, Ft Worth, Tarrant Co., TX

43. William Levin⁶ Faulk (William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born January 27, 1845 in Barbour Co., AL, and died September 23, 1923 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX. He married Telula Pope Coleman February 10, 1870 in Fincastle, Henderson Co., TX, daughter of Nathaniel Coleman and Frances Larkin. She was born December 11, 1850 in Clark Co., AL, and died August 16, 1946 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX.

Notes for William Levin Faulk:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

He and his wife are buried in City cemetery, Athens, Henderson Co., TX

He was a famous lawyer and judge in Hendeson Co. From his letters he must have had quite an exciting youth.

Infomation on this family comes from Family Bibles of William Levin Faulk, Telula Pope Coleman, Thomas P Faulk and Francis Stirman Faulk; History of Henderson Co. TX by James Jonathan Faulk 1929; p 26 The Southland Feb 1903 of Waco TX; Henderson Co., TX 1910 census 12-327-74; and Mrs Thomas Patterson Faulk Jr, P O Box 1913, Athens TX 7575-, Tp 214.675.1502

He served in the Confederate Army with Howdy Martin

More About William Levin Faulk:
Burial: 1923, City cem., Athens, Henderson Co., TX

Notes for Telula Pope Coleman:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

This strong Methodist dipped snuff and had a bit of whiskey every morning before breakfast. She must have been a wonderful woman. Had her share of nine children and lived ninety five and a half years. The stories she could have told.

More About Telula Pope Coleman:
Burial: 1946, City cem., Athen, Henderson Co., TX

Children of William Faulk and Telula Coleman are:

- 142 i. Fannie⁷ Faulk, born February 08, 1871 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX; died February 13, 1872 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX.

More About Fannie Faulk:

Burial: 1872, City cem., Athen, Henderson Co., TX

- + 143 ii. Leah Faulk, born October 20, 1872 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX; died November 18, 1960 in Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX.
+ 144 iii. Robert Coleman Faulk, born January 23, 1875 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX; died July 17, 1944 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX.
+ 145 iv. William Levin Jr Faulk, born August 22, 1877 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX; died September 16, 1945 in Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX.
146 v. Bertha Faulk, born October 11, 1879 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX; died June 24, 1961 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX.

Notes for Bertha Faulk:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in City cemetery, Athens TX

More About Bertha Faulk:

Burial: 1961, City cem., Athen, Henderson Co., TX

- + 147 vi. Thomas Patterson Sr Faulk, born December 19, 1881 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX; died April 12, 1946 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX.
+ 148 vii. Nathaniel Frank Faulk, born September 19, 1884 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX; died April 24, 1918 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX.
+ 149 viii. Walter Pope Faulk, born November 02, 1886 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX; died April 25, 1943 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX.
150 ix. James Benjamin Faulk, born May 12, 1889 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX; died August 16, 1890 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX.

Notes for James Benjamin Faulk:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in City cemetery, Athens TX

More About James Benjamin Faulk:

Burial: 1890, City cem., Athen, Henderson Co., TX

44. James Elevelenda⁶ Faulk (William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born November 19, 1848, and died November 21, 1936 in Angleton, Brazoria Co., TX. He married Willie D Linda Murray June 14, 1888 in Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX, daughter of John Murray and Sarah Kimbrough. She was born September 23, 1869 in Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX, and died May 19, 1902 in Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX.

Notes for James Elevelenda Faulk:

Information from Mrs G E Martin, 1466 Godwin Ave., Houston TX 77023 who had possession of William Kendrick Faulk Bible. Aftr her death Bible passed to Linda Strickland. Also known as Uncle Jim, he was a Mason.

More About James Elevelenda Faulk:

Burial: November 22, 1936, City cem., Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX

More About Willie D Linda Murray:

Burial: May 20, 1902, City cem., Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX

Children of James Faulk and Willie Murray are:

- + 151 i. Sarah Lucretia⁷ Faulk, born July 14, 1892 in Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX; died July 03, 1963 in Houston, Harris Co., TX.
- 152 ii. Genie Pauline Faulk, born November 02, 1898 in Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX; died July 07, 1983 in Houston, Harris Co., TX. She married Gutherie Edgar Martin May 03, 1924 in Houston, Harris Co., TX; born December 04, 1897 in Guthrie, Logan Co., OK; died July 28, 1976 in Houston, Harris Co., TX.

Notes for Genie Pauline Faulk:

Genie Pauline Faulk Martin was one of the best sources of information about the William Kendrick Faulk family. She knew many of the older Faulks and remembered many of their stories. She was a strong woman who spoke her mind. She had the William Kendrick Faulk Bible. She also had quite a bit of information about Lorenzo Faulk . All of us can thank her for information. She was a member of the Order of the Eastern Star.

More About Genie Pauline Faulk:

Burial: 1983, S Mem Park, Pearland, Harris Co., TX

Notes for Gutherie Edgar Martin:

There were no children. He was a Mason.

More About Gutherie Edgar Martin:

Burial: 1976, S Mem Park, Pearland, Harris Co., TX

- + 153 iii. John Murray Faulk, born July 31, 1901 in Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX; died January 20, 1979 in Houston, Harris Co., TX.

45. Anna Elender G⁶ Faulk (William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born April 10, 1853, and died October 11, 1876 in Byrd(Bardwell), Ellis Co. TX. She married Daniel Henderson Faulk November 03, 1869 in Barbour Co., AL, son of Lorenzo Faulk and Mary Willis. He was born March 16, 1849 in Midway, Bullock Co., AL, and died February 08, 1955 in Byrd(Bardwell), Ellis Co., TX.

Notes for Anna Elender G Faulk:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

She buried in Fincastle cemetery, Poynor, Henderson Co. TX

More About Anna Elender G Faulk:

Burial: 1876, Fincastle cemetery, Poynor, Henderson Co., TX

Notes for Daniel Henderson Faulk:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Marriage to AEGD recorded in Barbour Co AL Vol 5, p173

He buried in Grady cemetery, Byrd, Ellis Co., TX

This information received from Mrs H H Jordan (Katherine Faulk #612), 609 W Moore Ave, Ennis TX , Tp ---.375.3422

The William Kendrick Faulk Bible was in the possession of Mrs G E Martin of Houston TX but after her death was transferred to a niece.

Reference Ellis Co TX 1900 census, Justice Por #3 and 1910 census 130-20-47

More About Daniel Henderson Faulk:

Burial: 1955, Grady cemetery, Byrd, Ellis Co., TX

Child is listed above under (31) Daniel Henderson Faulk.

55. Sarah Elizabeth⁶ Faulk (Jesse Edward⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born May 07, 1844 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL, and died Unknown. She married Andrew J Anglin February 13, 1862 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL. He died Unknown.

Notes for Andrew J Anglin:

Reference Barbour Co AL census 1900 p 128B.

Child of Sarah Faulk and Andrew Anglin is:

+ 154 i. D⁷ Anglin, born September 1864; died Unknown.

56. Mary Lorena⁶ Faulk (Jesse Edward⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born October 19, 1845 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL, and died March 17, 1932 in Thorndale, Milam Co., TX. She married Jefferson Lewis Lee September 27, 1860 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL, son of Needham Lee and Emiline Lewis. He was born May 15, 1838 in Alabama, and died 1919 in Milam Co., TX.

Notes for Mary Lorena Faulk:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Southern Christian Advocate 25 Oct 1860

Mary Lurana Faulk Lee was a very small lady. Her husband built a special cart for her pulled by a horse or pony.

More About Mary Lorena Faulk:

Burial: 1932, Locklin cemetery, San Gabriel, Milam Co. TX

Notes for Jefferson Lewis Lee:

The Jefferson Lee family lived in Twp 11 R 24 at Thornhill TX in 1909. He was a Confederate veteran. His aunt, daughter of Needham Lee Sr., married John W W Jackson in Richmond Co., GA.

References are Barbour Co. AL 1860 census p 517 268-253 and 1870 census p 375 1767-1810 and letters from Mrs Claude Gilbreath, Rt 1 Box 532, Hwy 79 West, Rockdale TX 76567 Tp 512.446.3670

More About Jefferson Lewis Lee:

Burial: 1919, Locklin cemetery, San Gabriel, Milam Co. TX

Children of Mary Faulk and Jefferson Lee are:

155 i. Lulu Mayfield⁷ Lee, born in Brown Co., TX; died Unknown.

More About Lulu Mayfield Lee:

Burial: Unknown, Locklin cem. San Gabriel, Milam Co., TX

- + 156 ii. Mary Elizabeth Lee, born November 17, 1867 in Barbour Co., AL; died December 14, 1957 in Houston, Harris Co., TX.
- 157 iii. James Lucurges Lee, born September 24, 1868 in Barbour Co., AL; died Unknown.
- 158 iv. Robert Edmund Lee, born December 09, 1871 in Barbour Co., AL; died Unknown.
- 159 v. George Washington Lee, born October 1874 in Grimes Co., TX; died Unknown.
- + 160 vi. William Joseph Lee, born 1879 in Brown Co., TX; died Unknown.

58. Martha Ann Eliza⁶ Faulk (Jesse Edward⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born November 15, 1851 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL, and died November 20, 1943 in Sonora, Sutton Co., TX. She married Francis Asberry Harris 1874. He was born May 20, 1850, and died May 21, 1896 in Thorndale, Milam Co., TX.

More About Martha Ann Eliza Faulk:

Burial: 1943, Locklin cemetery, Thorndale, Milam Co., TX

Notes for Francis Asberry Harris:

Information from Ela Galbreath, Rt 1 Box 532, Rockdale TX 76567, Tp 512.446.3670

More About Francis Asberry Harris:

Burial: 1896, Locklin cemetery, Thorndale, Milam Co., TX

Children of Martha Faulk and Francis Harris are:

- + 161 i. Francis Timothy⁷ Harris, born July 06, 1877; died December 06, 1918.
- + 162 ii. Limmie Harris, born February 06, 1879 in Indian Creek, Brown Co., TX; died Unknown in Kenedy, Karnes Co., TX.
- + 163 iii. Dulcie Harris, born June 27, 1880; died 1923 in Bandera, Bandera Co., TX.
- 164 iv. Edward Harris, born September 15, 1885; died May 14, 1888.
- + 165 v. Jefferson Carl Harris, born March 22, 1887 in Hamilton, Hamilton Co., TX; died October 06, 1968 in Sonora, Sutton Co., TX.

59. Jasper Newton⁶ Faulk (Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born February 10, 1845 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL, and died April 01, 1906 in Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX. He married Mary Hannah Sides January 31, 1867 in Van Zandt Co., TX, daughter of Joseph Sides and Louisa Hobbs. She was born July 08, 1849 in Van Zandt Co., Texas, and died November 20, 1887 in Murchison, Henerdson Co., TX.

Notes for Jasper Newton Faulk:

References: Van Zandt Co. TX census 1870 p 303 and information from Mrs Archie Faulk Heard, Rt 1 Box 188, Van TX 75790 and Mrs Katherine Cleo Honey, 1554 Eastus Dr., Dallas Tx 75208. In Aug 2002, Charles Ben Alexander of 4434 Congressioal Dr., Corpus Christi Texas provided mauch new and detailed information on the Jasper Faulk family descendants. Thanks Charles and Betty.

More About Jasper Newton Faulk:

Burial: 1906, Prairie Springs Cemetery, Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX

More About Mary Hannah Sides:

Burial: 1887, Prairie Springs cemetery, Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX

Children of Jasper Faulk and Mary Sides are:

- + 166 i. Mary Louisa⁷ Faulk, born March 13, 1870 in Van, Van Zandt Co., TX; died July 19, 1947 in Terrill. Kaufman Co., Texas.
- 167 ii. Thomas L Faulk, born 1872 in Van, Van Zandt Co., TX; died December 13, 1918 in Terrell, Kaufman Co., TX. He married Edna Dunn August 14, 1904 in Texas; died Unknown.

Notes for Thomas L Faulk:

Reference is Arsann Hicks, address unkown.

More About Thomas L Faulk:

Burial: 1918, Texas

Medical Information: Had mental problems

- + 168 iii. William Arch Faulk, born March 04, 1873 in Van Zandt Co., TX; died January 10, 1906.
- + 169 iv. Rose Eller Faulk, born August 11, 1876 in Van Zandt Co., TX; died April 22, 1962 in Dallas, Dallas Co., Texas.
- + 170 v. Charlotte H Faulk, born 1878 in Texas; died Unknown.
- 171 vi. D L Faulk, born July 08, 1881 in Texas; died August 19, 1884 in Texas.
- + 172 vii. Dee Witt Faulk, born April 13, 1882 in Texas; died December 22, 1957 in Artesia, Eddy Co., NM.
- 173 viii. Artie Ollie Faulk, born December 24, 1883; died December 20, 1958 in Terrell,

Kaufman Co., TX. She married (1) Joseph K Daniel; died Unknown. She married (2) Walter Robinson; died Unknown.

More About Artie Ollie Faulk:

Burial: 1958, White Rose cemetery, Wills Point, Van Zandt Co., TX

Medical Information: Had mental problems

- + 174 ix. May Faulk, born May 1886 in Texas; died Unknown in Houston, Harris Co., TX.
- + 175 x. Earl Newton Faulk, born June 1887 in Texas; died Unknown in Houston, Harris Co., TX.

60. Rhoda Ann⁶ Faulk (Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born February 17, 1847 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL, and died June 12, 1924 in Van Zandt Co., TX. She married George Washington Johnson June 14, 1866 in Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX. He was born 1841 in Tennessee, and died Unknown.

Notes for Rhoda Ann Faulk:

Information on this family from Laverne Day, P O Box 449, Mexia, TX 76667 taken from Rhoda Faulk Johnson Bible. Correspondence dated 22 October 1988,

More About Rhoda Ann Faulk:

Burial: 1924, Ellis Chapel cemetery, Wills Point, Van Zandt Co., TX

Children of Rhoda Faulk and George Johnson are:

- + 176 i. John W⁷ Johnson, born November 25, 1866 in Van Zandt Co., TX; died Unknown.
- 177 ii. Levi Benjamin Johnson, born March 12, 1870 in Van Zandt Co., TX; died Unknown.

Notes for Levi Benjamin Johnson:

Birth listed in Bible but no mention of death so probably died as an infant.

More About Levi Benjamin Johnson:

Cause of Death: Probably died as an infant

- + 178 iii. Leona Elvira Johnson, born December 30, 1871 in Van Zandt Co., TX; died February 24, 1941.
- 179 iv. William Alex Johnson, born January 31, 1873 in Van Zandt Co., TX; died 1926. He married Mrs Alice Johnson; died Unknown.

More About William Alex Johnson:

Burial: 1926, Ellis Chapel cemetery, Wills Point, Van Zandt Co., TX

- 180 v. George Washington Jr Johnson, born February 11, 1875 in Van Zandt Co., TX; died February 23, 1917. He married Mrs Mattie Johnson; died Unknown.

More About George Washington Jr Johnson:

Burial: 1917, Ellis Chapel cemetery, Wills Point, Van Zandt Co., TX

- + 181 vi. Ida Lucy Johnson, born July 16, 1876 in Van Zandt Co., TX; died August 26, 1946 in Limestone Co., TX.
- + 182 vii. Seth Frank Johnson, born January 10, 1877 in Van Zandt Co., TX; died Unknown.

61. Sophrona Alisa⁶ Faulk (Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born July 26, 1847 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL, and died August 04, 1897 in Van, Van Zandt Co., TX. She married (1) Richard Frank Moore Abt. 1862 in Van Zandt Co., TX. He was born 1837 in Hardeman Co., TN, and died Aft. 1862. She married (2) Joseph M Malone November 25, 1866 in Van Zandt Co., TX. He died Unknown.

Notes for Sophrona Alisa Faulk:

Sophroia was living with Dekalb and Vina Abbott in 1860. Information on her first

husband R Frank Moore

cannot be found. She married Joseph M Malone in 1866 who she divorced 12 Sep 1888. She lived the last part of her life with her sister. She was buried as a Moore.

Information on her was provided by Milda Mason <milda@zianet.com> in Oct 2000.

More About Sophrona Alisa Faulk:

Burial: 1897, Cox, cemetery, Van, Van Zandt Co., TX

Divorced: September 12, 1884, Van Zandt Co., TX

Child of Sophrona Faulk and Richard Moore is:

+ 183 i. Letha J⁷ Moore, born 1863 in Van Zandt Co., TX; died 1900 in Van Zandt Co., TX.

62. Jane Elvina Josephine⁶ Faulk (Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born January 11, 1850 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL, and died January 02, 1901 in Van Zandt Co. TX. She married James E Moore October 07, 1869 in Van Zandt Co., TX. He was born November 20, 1833 in Crawford Co., MO, and died March 03, 1899 in Van Zandt Co., TX.

Notes for Jane Elvina Josephine Faulk:

Information on this provided by Milda Mason, <milda@zianet.com> in Oct 2000

More About Jane Elvina Josephine Faulk:

Burial: 1901, Moore Cem., Van Zandt Co., TX.

More About James E Moore:

Burial: 1899, Moore Cem., Van Zandt Co., TX.

Children of Jane Faulk and James Moore are:

184 i. Yuba⁷ Moore, born 1875; died Unknown in Van Zandt Co. TX.

More About Yuba Moore:

Burial: Unknown, Van Zandt Co. TX

185 ii. Fenton Moore, born 1875; died Unknown. She married M Cherry March 21, 1895 in Van Zandt Co., TX; died Unknown.

186 iii. Nevada Moore, born 1876; died Unknown. She married J F Burden December 04, 1895 in Van Zandt Co., TX; died Unknown.

187 iv. Corbin Moore, born August 1879 in Van Zandt Co. TX; died 1962 in Van Zandt Co. TX.

Notes for Corbin Moore:

May have had a twin who was still born.

More About Corbin Moore:

Burial: 1962, Oak Hill Cem., Van Zandt Co. TX

63. Mary Emma Elvira Viola⁶ Faulk (Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born May 31, 1851 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL, and died October 23, 1926 in Edgewood, Van Zandt Co., TX. She married James K Polk Sr Rainey December 19, 1872 in Van Zandt Co., TX. He was born December 09, 1841 in Marshall Co., TX, and died October 04, 1913 in Edgewood, Van Zandt Co., TX.

More About Mary Emma Elvira Viola Faulk:

Burial: 1926, Edgewood, Van Zandt Co., TX

Notes for James K Polk Sr Rainey:

Information on this family from Mrs Max Hopkins, 6031 Autumn Forest Ave, Houston, TX

77092 Tp 713.682.2328, James K Polk Rainey served in the Confederate Army and was with Lee when he surrendered to Grant on 9 April 1865.

More About James K Polk Sr Rainey:

Burial: 1913, Van Zandt Co., TX

Children of Mary Faulk and James Rainey are:

- 188 i. Emma Lee⁷ Rainey, born October 31, 1873 in Texas; died March 07, 1957 in Big Spring, Howard Co., TX. She married Edgar Fraizer Byers June 23, 1895; born July 28, 1872; died June 04, 1959.

More About Emma Lee Rainey:

Burial: 1957, Texas

- 189 ii. Ora Marcella Rainey, born January 07, 1876; died October 11, 1963 in Edgewood, Van Zandt Co., TX. She married Edd Fields January 19, 1905; born July 25, 1875; died December 12, 1973.

More About Ora Marcella Rainey:

Burial: 1963, Van Zandt Co., TX

- 190 iii. Telley Rainey, born December 11, 1877; died August 10, 1953. He married Minnie Irene Smith August 17, 1900; born July 26, 1882; died May 17, 1956.

- 191 iv. Cora Idella Rainey, born June 05, 1880; died April 26, 1962. She married Vascar Seth Smith December 23, 1900; born March 12, 1876; died July 31, 1949.

More About Cora Idella Rainey:

Burial: 1962

Notes for Vascar Seth Smith:

Vascar Seth Smith, Perry Spurgeon Smith and Minnie Irene Smith are sublings who married Rainey siblings.

- 192 v. Clementine Rainey, born September 05, 1881; died April 02, 1907.

- 193 vi. Theo Docia Rainey, born September 07, 1885; died March 30, 1970. She married Perry Spurgeon Smith December 25, 1904; born August 17, 1878; died April 06, 1957.

More About Theo Docia Rainey:

Burial: 1970

- + 194 vii. Vernon Rainey, born March 11, 1888; died September 17, 1973.

- 195 viii. James K Polk Jr Rainey, born May 05, 1890; died February 09, 1963.

More About James K Polk Jr Rainey:

Burial: 1963, Leemore, --- Co., CA

Cause of Death: Died in automobile accident

65. Nancy Elizabeth⁶ Faulk (Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born 1855 in Louisville, Barbour Co., AL, and died October 21, 1903 in Coalgate, Coal Co., OK. She married James S Prestridge January 01, 1871 in Van Zandt Co., TX, son of Obadiah Prestridge and Mary Gilmer. He was born May 30, 1847 in Choctaw Co., MS, and died July 28, 1919 in Oklahoma.

More About Nancy Elizabeth Faulk:

Burial: 1903, Coalgate, Coal Co., OK

Notes for James S Prestridge:

Information on this family furnished by Hal Prestridge, Dallas TX, Sep 2000

More About James S Prestridge:

Burial: July 31, 1919, Hickory Grove Cem., Haywood, Pittsburg Co., OK

Children of Nancy Faulk and James Prestridge are:

- 196 i. Savannah⁷ Prestridge, born December 11, 1872; died December 27, 1952 in McAlester, Pottsburg Co, OK. She married John Edith Stephens; died Unknown.
- 197 ii. John Monroe Prestridge, born May 08, 1874 in Pool Co., TX; died January 24, 1956 in Collinsville, Yulsa Co., OK. He married Hilda Jump November 06, 1897; died Unknown.

More About John Monroe Prestridge:

Burial: 1956, Ridgelawn Cem., Collinsville, Tulsa Co, OK

- 198 iii. Robert Edward Lee Prestridge, born June 18, 1876; died Unknown.

More About Robert Edward Lee Prestridge:

Burial: Unknown, Lake Village, Chicot Co., AR

- 199 iv. Bellzara Prestridge, born March 30, 1878; died Unknown.
- 200 v. James T Prestridge, born April 07, 1882; died Unknown.
- 201 vi. Zoella Willie Prestridge, born June 07, 1883; died Unknown.
- 202 vii. Sara Willie Prestridge, born March 31, 1887 in Granbury, Hood Co., TX; died March 12, 1964. She married Strange; died Unknown.

More About Sara Willie Prestridge:

Burial: 1964, Forest Lawn Park Cem., Joplin, Jasper Co., MO

- 203 viii. Clinton Prestridge, born April 10, 1890; died 1909.
- 204 ix. Jasper Newton Prestridge, born April 19, 1891; died April 25, 1967 in McAlester, Pittsburg Co., OK. He married Mary McClure; died Unknown.

More About Jasper Newton Prestridge:

Burial: 1967, Hickory Grove Cem., Haywood, Pittsburg Co., OK

- 205 x. Larkin Anderson Prestridge, born April 19, 1891; died 1895.

More About Larkin Anderson Prestridge:

Burial: 1895, Pine Cem., Coalgate, Coalgate Co., OK

- 206 xi. Jenoa Prestridge, born June 06, 1894; died September 1894.
- 207 xii. Charles Franklin Prestridge, born February 18, 1896 in Wynwood, OK; died July 31, 1937 in Otsen, SC.

More About Charles Franklin Prestridge:

Burial: 1937, Forest Lawn Park Cem., Joplin, Jasper Co., MO

Generation No. 5

66. William Kendrick⁷ Faulk (James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born 1859 in Santa Rosa Co., FL, and died September 24, 1932 in Gulfport, Harrison Co., MS. He married Nancy Lorena Boone, daughter of Cyrus Boone. She was born September 05, 1856 in Baldwin Co., AL, and died July 04, 1923 in Gulfport, Harrison Co., MS.

Notes for William Kendrick Faulk:

Information on this family furnished by Blanche Faulk Sandiford, 2922 Walker Ave, Memphis TN who later moved to a town just north of Mobile and is now deceased. She was a wonderful lady with a great memory.

References: Escambia Co FL 1870 census Vol II ED 46 p9, Ln 1 Pct #3; 1880 census p9, #15 Pct #3;

1883 FL state census p 1111; Jackson Co., MS 1900 census, Eastside Village, Pascagoula.

More About William Kendrick Faulk:

Burial: 1932, McFeiler's cemetery, Pascagoula, Jackson Co., MS

Occupation: Raftsman/railroad worker

Notes for Nancy Lorena Boone:

Reported to be related to Daniel Boone.

More About Nancy Lorena Boone:

Burial: 1923, McFeiler's cemetery, Pascagoula, Jackson Co., MS

Children of William Faulk and Nancy Boone are:

- + 208 i. Sarah Elizabeth Rhoda⁸ Faulk, born December 01, 1879 in Myrtle Grove, Escambia Co., FL; died February 04, 1946 in Kushla, Mobile Co., AL.
- 209 ii. James E Faulk, born May 19, 1881 in Myrtle Grove, Escambia Co., FL; died June 20, 1904 in Pascagoula, Jackson Co., MS.

More About James E Faulk:

Burial: 1904, McFeiler cemetery, Pascagoula, Jackson Co., MS

Cause of Death: Railroad accident

- + 210 iii. William Washington Faulk, born February 22, 1883 in 22 Feb 1883; died April 05, 1962 in Gulfport, Harrison Co., MS.
- + 211 iv. Gertrude Faulk, born May 19, 1886 in Millview, Santa Rosa Co., Florida; died October 12, 1972 in Pensacola, Escambia Co., AL.
- + 212 v. Nile Faulk, born May 16, 1888 in Florida; died October 05, 1965 in Gulfport, Harrison Co., MS.
- + 213 vi. Myriam Jeanette Faulk, born August 27, 1889 in Millview, --- Co., FL; died August 05, 1984 in Ocean Springs, Jackson Co., MS.
- + 214 vii. Blanche Faulk, born April 25, 1892 in Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL; died February 18, 1985 in Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL.
- + 215 viii. Alice Faulk, born September 29, 1896 in Flomaton, Escambia Co., AL; died January 17, 1978 in Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL.

67. Mary Elizabeth⁷ Faulk (James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born 1861 in Florida, and died 1913 in New Orleans, Orleans Par., LA. She married Gus Sr Larson November 22, 1883 in Escambia Co., FL. He died Unknown.

Child of Mary Faulk and Gus Larson is:

- 216 i. Gus Jr⁸ Larson, died Unknown.

68. Isaac Bebe⁷ Faulk (James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born March 08, 1871 in Escambia Co., AL, and died August 04, 1938 in Grand Bay, Mobile Co., AL. He married Elmira Anna Powers February 15, 1891, daughter of Silas Powers. She was born May 09, 1872 in Vermont, and died May 19, 1965 in Grand Bay, Mobile Co., AL.

Notes for Isaac Bebe Faulk:

Mrs Mary Faulk Thompson of Irvington AL has birthday book of Mrs Isaac Faulk #882.

Reference: Jackson Co MS 1900 census Beat #3 S E, East side Village, Pascagoula MS. In 1900, James Silas Faulk father of Isaac Bebe Faulk, was living with Isaac Bebe Faulk.

More About Isaac Bebe Faulk:

Burial: 1938, Grand Bay cemetery, Grand Bay, Mobile Co., AL

Cause of Death: Tuberculosis

More About Elmira Anna Powers:

Burial: 1965, Grand Bay cemetery, Grand Bay, Mobile Co., AL

Children of Isaac Faulk and Elmira Powers are:

- 217 i. Mabel Anna⁸ Faulk, born February 07, 1892 in Florida; died Unknown in Grand Bay, Mobile Co., AL. She married Alexander Pierce February 15, 1910 in Grand Bay, Mobile Co., AL; died Unknown.

More About Mabel Anna Faulk:

Burial: Unknown, Grand Bay cemetery, Grand Bay, Mobile Co., AL

- + 218 ii. William Henry Faulk, born April 04, 1894 in Moss Point, Jackson Co., MS; died April 02, 1967 in Bayou La Batre, Mobile Co., AL.
- + 219 iii. Mary Elizabeth Faulk, born October 25, 1897 in Moss Point, Jackson Co., MS; died Unknown.
- + 220 iv. Isaac Bebe Jr Faulk, born January 15, 1899 in Moss Point, Jackson Co., MS; died December 01, 1986 in Novato, Marin Co., CA.
- 221 v. Charles Winfield Faulk, born October 15, 1901 in Moss Point, Jackson Co., MS; died January 25, 1919 in Grand Bay, Mobile Co., AL.

More About Charles Winfield Faulk:

Burial: 1919, Grand Bay cemetery, Grand Bay, Mobile Co., AL

Cause of Death: Menengitis

- 222 vi. Elmira Sylvia Faulk, born November 12, 1903 in Moss Point, Jackson Co., MS; died April 01, 1977 in Grand Bay, Mobile Co., AL. She married Guy Frederick Thornburg; born 1896; died Unknown.

More About Elmira Sylvia Faulk:

Burial: 1977, Grand Bay cemetery, Grand Bay, Mobile Co., AL

- 223 vii. James Silas Jr Faulk, born July 18, 1909 in Moss Point, Jackson Co., MS; died January 16, 1979 in Pueblo, Pueblo Co., CO.

More About James Silas Jr Faulk:

Burial: 1979, Veterans cemetery, Pueblo, Pueblo Co., CO.

Medical Information: Alcoholic

- 224 viii. Edith Laura Faulk, born Private. She married (1) Wilbur Parker Private; born Private. She married (2) James S Clark Private; born Private.

69. Minerva⁷ Faulk (Allen⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born 1859 in Gravestone 1856, Florida, and died 1940 in Molino, Escambia Co., FL. She married (1) James Reynolds. He died Unknown. She married (2) Zachariah Nelson December 29, 1881 in Santa Rosa Co., FL. He was born 1848, and died 1925 in Molino, Escambia Co., Florida.

More About Minerva Faulk:

Burial: 1940, Morgan cemetery, Molino, Escambia Co., FL

More About Zachariah Nelson:

Burial: 1925, Morgan cem., Molino, Escambia Co., FL

Child of Minerva Faulk and James Reynolds is:

- + 225 i. James Alfred⁸ Reynolds, born May 18, 1874; died July 18, 1947 in Pensacola, --- CO., FL..

Children of Minerva Faulk and Zachariah Nelson are:

- 226 i. William⁸ Nelson, born February 1881 in Escambia Co., FL; died Unknown.
- 227 ii. Lucinda Nelson, born December 1882 in Escambia Co., FL; died Unknown.
- 228 iii. Keziah Nelson, born October 1883; died Unknown.
- 229 iv. Zachariah Nelson, born February 11, 1886; died November 1970 in Texas.

- 230 v. Mary Nelson, born April 1887; died Unknown.
- 231 vi. Levin Nelson, born April 1890; died 1953.

More About Levin Nelson:
Burial: 1953, Morgan cem., Molino, Escambia Co., FL

- 232 vii. Hiram Nelson, born June 1892; died Unknown.
- 233 viii. Rhoda Nelson, born April 1894; died Unknown.
- 234 ix. Robert Nelson, born July 1896; died Unknown.
- 235 x. Alexander Nelson, born April 15, 1901; died November 1975.

72. Charles Benjamin⁷ Faulk (Jordan D⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born September 16, 1870 in Alabama, and died December 18, 1934 in Santa Rosa Co., FL. He married Docia Sutton July 02, 1893 in Santa Rosa Co., FL. She was born April 18, 1877 in Florida, and died December 25, 1968 in Santa Rosa Co., CA.

More About Charles Benjamin Faulk:
Burial: 1934, RCLDS cemetery, Santa Rosa Co., FL

More About Docia Sutton:
Burial: 1968, RCLDS cemetery, Santa Rosa Co., FL

Children of Charles Faulk and Docia Sutton are:

- 236 i. Agnes⁸ Faulk, born Private.
- 237 ii. Samuel Faulk, died Unknown. He married Unknown 1923; died Unknown.

Notes for Samuel Faulk:
Living in Houston Texas

More About Samuel Faulk:
Burial: Unknown, Mobile, Mobile Co., AL

- 238 iii. Carlie Faulk, born Private.
- 239 iv. Earl Faulk, died 1979.
- 240 v. Walter L Faulk, born April 1895 in Santa Rosa Co., CA; died Unknown.

More About Walter L Faulk:
Cause of Death: Suicide

- 241 vi. Ida B Faulk, born March 1897 in Santa Rosa Co., CA; died Unknown. She married Frank Taylor; died Unknown.
- 242 vii. Eva B Faulk, born March 1899 in Santa Rosa Co., CA; died Unknown.
- 243 viii. John Collins Faulk, born December 01, 1900 in Santa Rosa Co., CA; died October 26, 1904 in Santa Rosa Co., CA.

More About John Collins Faulk:
Burial: 1904, RCLDS cemetery, Santa Rosa Co., FL

- + 244 ix. Clarence Clark Faulk, born October 27, 1907 in Santa Rosa Co., CA; died February 08, 1980.
- 245 x. Bertha Faulk, born Private. She married Parks Private; born Private.
- + 246 xi. Mark Mayo Faulk, born February 14, 1918 in Santa Rosa Co., CA; died June 14, 1975 in Santa Rosa Co., CA.

73. Neal Frederick Cornelious⁷ Faulk (Jordan D⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born March 1872 in Alabama, and died 1948 in Santa Rosa Co., FL. He married Mary Elizabeth Jones September 06, 1894 in Florida. She was born October 1873 in Florida, and died 1972 in Santa Rosa Co., CA.

More About Neal Frederick Cornelious Faulk:
Burial: 1948, RCLDS cemetery, Santa Rosa Co., FL

More About Mary Elizabeth Jones:
Burial: 1972, RCLDS cemetery, Santa Rosa Co., FL

Children of Neal Faulk and Mary Jones are:

- 247 i. Infant⁸ Faulk, born March 30, 1896 in Santa Rosa Co., CA; died March 31, 1896 in Santa Rosa Co., CA.

More About Infant Faulk:
Burial: 1896, RCLDS cemetery, Santa Rosa Co., FL
- 248 ii. Ethel Inez Faulk, born August 13, 1898 in Santa Rosa Co., CA; died Unknown. She married S E Mincher; died Unknown.

Notes for Ethel Inez Faulk:
In Sep 1982 Ethel Inez Faulk Mincher provided much of the information on this family and we thank her very much.
Reference: Santa Rosa Co. FL 1910 census p 16, Dct # 17, Robinson
- 249 iii. Mary Olive Faulk, born August 07, 1899 in Santa Rosa Co., CA; died February 10, 1900 in Santa Rosa Co., CA.

More About Mary Olive Faulk:
Burial: 1900, RCLDS cemetery, Santa Rosa Co., FL
- 250 iv. Leon Jones Faulk, born September 23, 1900 in Santa Rosa Co., CA; died November 20, 1977 in Santa Rosa Co., CA.

More About Leon Jones Faulk:
Burial: 1977, RCLDS cemetery, Santa Rosa Co., FL
- + 251 v. William A Faulk, born December 07, 1901; died Unknown.
- 252 vi. Etta Faye Faulk, born August 02, 1904 in Santa Rosa Co., CA; died June 11, 1937 in Santa Rosa Co., CA.

More About Etta Faye Faulk:
Burial: 1937, RCLDS cemetery, Santa Rosa Co., FL
- + 253 vii. Charles Benjamin II Faulk, born November 03, 1905; died November 1988 in Alabama.
- 254 viii. Ouida Mae Faulk, born Private.

76. Jennie⁷ Faulk (John T⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born 1877 in Alabama, and died Unknown. She married William Washington Hall 1897. He was born May 1877 in Alabama, and died January 03, 1949.

More About William Washington Hall:
Occupation: Barber

Children of Jennie Faulk and William Hall are:

- 255 i. Jannette Florence⁸ Hall, born Private. She married Harry Redman Private; born Private.
- 256 ii. Grady L Hall, born Private.
- 257 iii. William H Hall, born Private.
- 258 iv. George D Hall, born July 1898 in Alabama; died Unknown.
- 259 v. Mary Agnes Hall, born 1902 in Alabama; died Unknown. She married Elbert Rowell; died Unknown.
- 260 vi. Alice Lenora Hall, born Private. She married Leon Deewood Bunting Private; born Private.

- 261 vii. Stella J Hall, born Private.
- 262 viii. Lillie Belle Hall, born Private. She married Tyler Private; born Private.

78. Shepherd Ernest H⁷ Faulk (John T⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born September 21, 1881 in Alabama, and died January 02, 1926 in Alabama. He married Mrs Lena Faulk 1902. She was born 1889 in Alabama, and died August 1972 in Alabama.

Notes for Shepherd Ernest H Faulk:

Gravestone reads "Faithful Father"; 1910 census Escambia Co AL ED 82, Sh 26A, Dist 2.

More About Shepherd Ernest H Faulk:

Burial: 1926, Bowman cemetery Wawbeck, Escambia Co., AL

Occupation: L&N Railroad Section Foreman

Children of Shepherd Faulk and Mrs Faulk are:

- 263 i. Ethel⁸ Faulk, born Private.
- 264 ii. WallerJ Faulk, born March 1910 in Alabama; died August 1986 in Alabama.
- 265 iii. Aubrey H Faulk, born May 22, 1912 in Alabama; died February 08, 1931 in Alabama.

More About Aubrey H Faulk:

Burial: 1931, Bowman cemetery Wawbeck, Escambia Co., AL

79. Anna Victoria⁷ Faulk (John T⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born 1883 in Alabama, and died Unknown. She married John Godwin. He died Unknown.

More About Anna Victoria Faulk:

Burial: Unknown, Bowman cemetery Wawbeck, Escambia Co., AL

Notes for John Godwin:

Information on this family from Juanita Lowery, Rt 2 Box 423B, Jay FL 32565 dated 6 Jan 1983

More About John Godwin:

Burial: Unknown, Bowman cemetery Wawbeck, Escambia Co., AL

Children of Anna Faulk and John Godwin are:

- 266 i. Louise⁸ Godwin, born Private. She married Powell Private; born Private.
- 267 ii. Rosa Godwin, born Private. She married Overstreet Private; born Private.
- 268 iii. James Godwin, born Private.
- 269 iv. Leonard Godwin, born Private.
- 270 v. Clark Godwin, born Private.
- 271 vi. Woodrow Godwin, born Private.
- 272 vii. Ruby Godwin, born Private. She married Powell Private; born Private.
- 273 viii. Arthur William Godwin, born January 30, 1904 in Alabama; died September 09, 1989. He married Annie Mae Mrs Godwin; born August 03, 1906; died October 09, 1997 in Alabama.

More About Arthur William Godwin:

Burial: 1989, Bowman cemetery Wawbeck, Escambia Co., AL

More About Annie Mae Mrs Godwin:

Burial: 1997, Bowman cemetery Wawbeck, Escambia Co., AL

- 274 ix. Edna Godwin, born December 16, 1906 in Alabama; died February 17, 1981 in Alabama. She married Clarence Evans; born January 27, 1905; died December 21, 1977 in Alabama.

More About Edna Godwin:

Burial: 1981, Bowman cemetery Wawbeck, Escambia Co., AL

More About Clarence Evans:

Burial: 1977, Bowman cemetery Wawbeck, Escambia Co., AL

81. William Arthur⁷ Faulk (John T⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born 1887 in Canoe, Escambia Co., AL, and died Unknown. He married Lena Mae Calloway, daughter of Riley Calloway and Laura Holt. She was born April 25, 1895 in Canoe, Escambia Co., AL, and died February 02, 1980 in Century, Escambia Co., FL.

Notes for William Arthur Faulk:

Information on thos family from Cliffie Mae Byrd Faulk, P O Box 493, Flomaton, AL 36441

More About William Arthur Faulk:

Burial: Unknown, Bowman cemetery Wawbeck, Escambia Co., AL

More About Lena Mae Calloway:

Burial: 1980, Rock cemetery, Flomaton, Escambia Co., AL

Children of William Faulk and Lena Calloway are:

- + 275 i. Paul John⁸ Faulk, born May 07, 1918 in Canoe, Escambia Co., AL; died December 12, 1981 in Century, Escambia Co., FL.
- 276 ii. Silas Faulk, born May 07, 1918 in Canoe, Escambia Co., AL; died May 07, 1918 in Canoe, Escambia Co., AL.

More About Silas Faulk:

Burial: 1918, Flomaton cemetery, Flomaton, Escambia co., AL

82. Catherine Nell⁷ Faulk (John T⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born May 18, 1888 in Pollard, Escambia Co., FL, and died October 31, 1958 in Alabama. She married Thomas Victor Hall 1906 in Atmore, Escambia Co., AL. He was born April 14, 1886, and died May 13, 1978.

More About Catherine Nell Faulk:

Burial: 1958, Flomatin, Escambia Co., Alabama

Children of Catherine Faulk and Thomas Hall are:

- 277 i. Eunice Victor⁸ Hall, born May 17, 1907; died December 10, 1997. She married Daniel Earnest Jodan Private; born Private.

More About Eunice Victor Hall:

Burial: 1997, Travelers Rest Cem., Flomaton, Escambia Co., AL

- 278 ii. Thomas John Hall, born December 19, 1909; died March 25, 1982. He married Ann Private; born Private.

More About Thomas John Hall:

Burial: 1982

- 279 iii. Agnes Myrtle Hall, born Private. She married Perry McCombs Private; born Private.
- 280 iv. Evelyn Hall, born May 29, 1919; died May 29, 1919.

More About Evelyn Hall:

Burial: 1919, Bowman Cem., Wawbek, Escambia Co., FL

- 281 v. Ruby Christeen Hall, born September 25, 1920; died September 21, 1981 in

Florida. She married Harrel Utter Private; born Private.

More About Ruby Christeen Hall:

Burial: 1981

- 282 vi. Wilson MacAdoo Hall, born December 16, 1922; died October 22, 1978. He married Irene Harrison Private; born Private.

More About Wilson MacAdoo Hall:

Burial: 1978

- + 283 vii. Willie Kate Hall, born Private.

85. Jordan D⁷ Faulk (Neal Franklin⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born March 10, 1880 in Santa Rosa Co., FL, and died September 21, 1935 in Santa Rosa Co., FL. He married Mary Etta Smiith. She was born June 23, 1876, and died February 04, 1946 in Santa Rosa Co., FL.

Notes for Jordan D Faulk:

Reference: Probate Records Jordan D Faulk, Santa Rosa co., FL 24 Sep 1935.

More About Jordan D Faulk:

Burial: 1935, RCLDS cemetery, Santa Rosa Co., FL

More About Mary Etta Smiith:

Burial: 1946, RCLDS cemetery, Santa Rosa Co., FL

Children of Jordan Faulk and Mary Smiith are:

- + 284 i. Allen T⁸ Faulk, born June 29, 1910 in Santa Rosa Co., FL; died January 23, 1946 in Escambia Co., FL.
285 ii. Infant Faulk, born 1913 in Santa Rosa Co., CA; died 1913 in Santa Rosa Co., CA.

More About Infant Faulk:

Burial: 1913, RCLDS cemetery, Santa Rosa Co., FL

Cause of Death: Stillborn

86. James W⁷ Faulk (Neal Franklin⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born May 07, 1886 in Santa Rosa Co., FL, and died July 07, 1967 in Santa Rosa Co., FL. He married (1) Ethel Nelson. She was born September 30, 1883, and died November 23, 1969. He married (2) Ethel D Jackson. She was born March 07, 1900, and died November 27, 1965 in Santa Rosa Co., CA.

More About James W Faulk:

Burial: 1967, RCLDS cemetery, Santa Rosa Co., FL

More About Ethel D Jackson:

Burial: 1965, RCLDS cemetery, Santa Rosa Co., FL

Children of James Faulk and Ethel Nelson are:

- 286 i. Alice Faye⁸ Faulk, died Unknown.

More About Alice Faye Faulk:

Burial: Unknown, RCLDS cemetery, Santa Rosa Co., FL

- 287 ii. John Henry Faulk, died June 11, 1925 in Jackson Co., FL.

More About John Henry Faulk:

Burial: 1925, RCLDS cemetery, Santa Rosa Co., FL

87. Neal Henry⁷ Faulk (Neal Franklin⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born March 02, 1888 in Santa Rosa Co., FL, and died May 27, 1974 in Milton, Santa Rosa Co., FL. He married (1) Dora Patterson March 24, 1911 in Santa Rosa Co., FL. She died Unknown. He married (2) Ola Mae Sweat March 24, 1919 in Milton, Santa Rosa Co., FL. She was born December 21, 1890 in St Claire Co., AL, and died July 25, 1982 in Jay, Santa Rosa co., FL.

Notes for Neal Henry Faulk:

Personal interview by CBS with Mrs Neal Henry Faulk (Ola Mae Sweat) living in Jay, Santa Rosa Co., FL; and Mrs Will Coffee, Rt 1 Jay FL 32565. Cross Roads cemetery located at juncton of Hwys 4 and 87 in Santa Rosa Co., FL.

More About Neal Henry Faulk:

Burial: 1974, Cross Roads cemetery, Berrydale, Santa Rosa Co., FL

More About Ola Mae Sweat:

Burial: 1982, Berryville RCLDS cemetery, Jay, Santa Rosa Co., FL

Children of Neal Faulk and Ola Sweat are:

- + 289 i. Princess⁸ Faulk, born November 19, 1920 in Allentown, Santa Rosa Co., FL; died December 08, 1981 in Milton, Santa Rosa Co., FL.
- + 290 ii. Flossie Beatrice Faulk, born September 12, 1922 in Milton, Sanata Rosa Co., FL; died October 05, 1981 in Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL.
- + 291 iii. Neal Henry Jr Faulk, born Private.
- + 292 iv. John Allen Faulk, born Private.
- + 293 v. James Fred Faulk, born August 10, 1932 in Santa Rosa Co., CA; died February 13, 1985 in Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL.
- + 294 vi. Grace Suphine Faulk, born Private.

90. William Aaron⁷ Stripling (Mary Elizabeth Clementine⁶ Faulk, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born May 27, 1856 in Midway, Barbour Co., AL, and died September 17, 1935 in Blanchard, McClain Co., OK. He married Louisa Matilda Davis December 14, 1879 in Ennis, Ellis Co., TX, daughter of Richard Davis and Martha Holcomb. She was born January 05, 1862 in Murray Co. GA, and died May 14, 1937 in Blanchard, McClain Co., OK.

Notes for William Aaron Stripling:

Reference: Tommy Dale Hines, 4100 N. W. 13th St., Oklahoma City, OK. 73107[charles.FBK.FTW]

Reference: Tommy Dale Hines, 4100 N. W. 13th St., Oklahoma City, OK. 73107

More About William Aaron Stripling:

Burial: Unknown, Blanchard, McClain Co., OK

More About Louisa Matilda Davis:

Burial: 1937, Blanchard, McClain Co., OK

Children of William Stripling and Louisa Davis are:

- + 295 i. Franklin Marion⁸ Stripling, born February 07, 1881 in Ennis, Ellis Co., TX; died Unknown.
- 296 ii. Stripling, born February 04, 1883 in Ennis, Ellis Co., TX; died February 04, 1883 in Ennis, Ellis Co., TX.

More About Stripling:

Burial: 1883, Ennis, Ellis Co., TX

- 297 iii. Lulu Bell Stripling, born April 02, 1885 in Ennis, Ellis Co., TX; died February 01, 1917. She married James Eldridge; died Unknown.
- 298 iv. Lillie Stripling, born October 18, 1887 in Ennis, Ellis Co., TX; died Unknown. She married Henry Gibbs July 16, 1905; died Unknown.
- + 299 v. Florence Stripling, born July 25, 1890 in Nobel, Cleveland Co. I.T. (OK); died August 10, 1964 in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma Co., OK.
- 300 vi. Motie Stripling, born June 16, 1893 in Cleveland, I.T. (OK); died Unknown. He married Rose Wilson July 1920; died Unknown.

Notes for Motie Stripling:
Lived in Commerce, OK.

- 301 vii. Claude Earl Stripling, born November 03, 1896 in Cleveland I T)OK); died May 11, 1956. He married (1) Freda Alexander Private; born Private. He married (2) Edith Ware 1917; died Unknown.
- 302 viii. Luther Stripling, born November 23, 1900 in Cleveland I.T. (OK); died May 02, 1938.
- 303 ix. Lucien Stripling, born November 23, 1900 in Cleveland I. T. (OK); died January 03, 1975. He married Lacial Barbre Private; born Private.

97. Thomas Richard Lee⁷ Parker (Martha Emma Caroline⁶ Faulk, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born May 14, 1865 in Midway, Barbour Co. AL, and died March 13, 1956 in Talahassee, Leon Co. FL. He married Ida Irene Bradley December 23, 1891 in Clayton, Barbour Co., AL. She was born 1871, and died 1908 in Graceville, Jackson Co., FL.

More About Thomas Richard Lee Parker:

Burial: Unknown, City cemetery, Graceville, Jackson Co., FL

More About Ida Irene Bradley:

Burial: 1908, City cemetery, Graceville, Jackson Co., FL

Children of Thomas Parker and Ida Bradley are:

- 304 i. Thomas Clifton⁸ Parker, born 1901; died 1918.

More About Thomas Clifton Parker:

Burial: Unknown, City cemetery, Graceville, Jackson Co., FL

- 305 ii. Lois B Parker, born 1903; died 1908.

More About Lois B Parker:

Burial: Unknown, Graceville, Jackson Co., FL

- 306 iii. Robert H Parker, born 1906; died 1908.

More About Robert H Parker:

Burial: Unknown, City cemetery, Graceville, Jackson Co., FL

98. Mary Ella⁷ Faulk (James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born December 28, 1870 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA, and died March 24, 1949 in West Monroe, Ouchita Par., LA. She married (1) Robert Lee Torrey March 15, 1896 in Harrisonburg, Catalhoula Par. LA, son of Neil Torrey and Mary Cassels. He was born April 16, 1869 in Sherwood , Catahoula Par., LA, and died August 13, 1954 in West Monroe, Ouchita Par., LA. She married (2) Robert Lee Torrey March 15, 1896 in Harrisonburg, Catalhoula Par. LA, son of Neil Torrey and Mary Cassels. He was born April 16, 1869 in Sherwood , Catahoula Par., LA, and died August 13, 1954 in West Monroe, Ouchita Par., LA. She married (3) Robert Lee Torrey March 15, 1896, son of Neil Torrey and Mary Cassels. He was born April 16, 1869 in Sherwood, Catahoula Par.,

LA, and died March 15, 1954 in West Monroe, Ouchita Par., LA.

More About Mary Ella Faulk:

Burial: 1949, West Monroe, Ouchita Par., LA

Notes for Robert Lee Torrey:

Information on this family furnished by Ophelia Torrey Wood of Corpus Christi TX. The great great grand father of Robert Lee Torrey was John Torrey, a RWS, born in Scotland. He moved from PA in 1765 Cross Key (nr Fayetteville), Cumberland Co., NC. See Rev Army Accts, Vol V, folio 53, p 3 #1548

More About Robert Lee Torrey:

Burial: 1954, West Monroe, Ouchita Par., LA

Notes for Robert Lee Torrey:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Information on this family furnished by Ophelia Torrey Wood of Corpus Christi TX. The great great grand father of Robert Lee Torrey was John Torrey, a RWS, born in Scotland. He moved from PA in 1765 Cross Key (nr Fayetteville), Cumberland Co., NC. See Rev Army Accts, Vol V, folio 53, p 3 #1548

More About Robert Lee Torrey:

Burial: Unknown, West Monroe, Ouchita Par., LA

More About Robert Lee Torrey:

Burial: Unknown, West Monroe, Ouchita Par., LA

Children of Mary Faulk and Robert Torrey are:

- 307 i. Elam Faulk⁸ Torrey, born January 18, 1897 in Sherwood, Catahoula Par., LA; died November 03, 1918 in Sherwood, Catahoula Par., LA.

Notes for Elam Faulk Torrey:

Buried in Lambert Cem at Sherwood, Catahoula Par., LA.

More About Elam Faulk Torrey:

Burial: 1918, Lambert cemetery, Sherwood, Catahoula Par., LA

- 308 ii. Alice Alaska Torrey, born January 01, 1898; died September 22, 1983 in Shreveport, Caddo Par., LA. She married William M Reudy; died Unknown.

Notes for Alice Alaska Torrey:

Buried at Homer, Claiborne Par., LA

More About Alice Alaska Torrey:

Burial: 1983, Homer, Claiborn Par., LA

Notes for William M Reudy:

There were no children. She is buried at Homer, Claiborne Parish LA.[charles.FBK.FTW]

There were no children. She is buried at Homer, Claiborne Parish LA.

More About William M Reudy:

Burial: Unknown, Homer, Claiborne Par., LA

- + 309 iii. Carrie Ophelia Torrey, born September 07, 1899 in Sherwood, Catahoula Par., LA; died Unknown.
- + 310 iv. Ruby Mae Torrey, born August 17, 1901 in Sherwood, Catahoula Co., LA; died July 16, 1979 in West Monroe, Ouchita Par., LA.
- 311 v. Fannie Belle Torrey, born December 24, 1903 in Sherwood, Catahoa Par., LA; died

December 19, 1981 in Shreveport, Caddo Par., LA. She married (1) Felix Schepia; died Unknown. She married (2) Davidson; died Unknown. She married (3) - Davidson; died Unknown.

Notes for Fannie Belle Torrey:

She married (2) --- Davidson. She had an adopted son, not sure with which hisband. [charles.FBK.FTW]

She married (2) --- Davidson. She had an adopted son, not sure with which hisband.

More About Fannie Belle Torrey:

Burial: Unknown, West Monroe, Ouchita Par., LA

- 312 vi. James Worth Torrey, born October 18, 1905 in Sherwood, Catahoula Par., LA; died September 05, 1930 in West Monroe, Ouchita Par., LA.

More About James Worth Torrey:

Burial: 1930, West Monroe, Ouchita Par., LA

- 313 vii. Roena Lorrell Torrey, born Private. She married (1) William Travis Ellis Private; died July 05, 1978 in West Monroe, Ouchita Par., LA. She married (2) William Travis Ellis Private; died July 05, 1978 in West Monroe, Ouchita Par., LA.

Notes for William Travis Ellis:

They had no children.

More About William Travis Ellis:

Burial: 1978, West Monroe, Ouchita Par., LA

Notes for William Travis Ellis:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

They had no children.

More About William Travis Ellis:

Burial: Unknown, West Monroe, Ouchita Par., LA

- 314 viii. Billy Leverne Torrey, born March 16, 1916 in Sherwood, Catahoula Par., LA; died April 12, 1984 in Shreveport, Caddo Par., LA.

Notes for Billy Leverne Torrey:

Buried in West Monroe, Ouchita par., LA. He was blind.[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in West Monroe, Ouchita Par., LA. He was blind.

More About Billy Leverne Torrey:

Burial: 1984, West Monroe, Ouchita Par., LA

Children of Mary Faulk and Robert Torrey are:

- 315 i. Alice Alaska⁸ Torrey, born January 05, 1898; died Unknown.
316 ii. Roena Lorell Torrey, born Private. She married William Travis Ellis Private; died July 05, 1978.

More About William Travis Ellis:

Burial: Unknown, West Monroe, Ouchita Par., LA

- 317 iii. William Laverne Torrey, born March 16, 1916 in Sherwood, Catahoula Par., LA; died April 12, 1984 in Shreveport, Caddo par., LA.

More About William Laverne Torrey:

Burial: Unknown, West Monroe, Ouchita Par., LA

Medical Information: He was blind

99. James Madison Jr⁷ Faulk (James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born August 27, 1872 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Co., LA, and died September 30, 1900 in Enterprise, Catahoula Par., LA. He married Sallie Blackman in Enterprise, Catahoula Par., LA. She was born April 1877 in Enterprise, Catahoula Par. LA, and died March 07, 1911 in Enterprise, Catahoula Par. LA.

More About James Madison Jr Faulk:

Burial: 1900, Catahoula cemetery, Enterprise, Catahoula Par., LA

More About Sallie Blackman:

Burial: 1911, Catahoula cemetery, Enterprise, Catahoula Par., LA

Children of James Faulk and Sallie Blackman are:

318 i. Lucious Ray⁸ Faulk, born October 1898 in Enterprise, Catahoula Par. LA; died September 02, 1910 in Enterprise, Catahoula Par. LA.

More About Lucious Ray Faulk:

Burial: Unknown, Catahoula cemetery, Enterprise, Catahoula Par., LA

+ 319 ii. Elodie Rowena Faulk, born May 08, 1899 in Enterprise, Catahoula Par. LA; died Unknown.

102. Lucious Elam⁷ Faulk (James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born July 12, 1879 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Co., LA, and died September 26, 1946 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Co., LA. He married Sarah Jane Lee May 06, 1906. She was born August 26, 1887 in Brookhaven, Lincoln Co., MS, and died September 17, 1948 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Co., LA.

Notes for Lucious Elam Faulk:

Both buried in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA.[charles.FBK.FTW]

Both buried in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA.

More About Lucious Elam Faulk:

Burial: Unknown, Harrisonburg cem, Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA

More About Sarah Jane Lee:

Burial: Unknown, Harrisonburg cem, Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA

Children of Lucious Faulk and Sarah Lee are:

+ 320 i. Mary Eugenia⁸ Faulk, born Private.

+ 321 ii. Mattie Lee Faulk, born December 05, 1908 in Sherwood, Catahoula Par. , LA; died January 29, 1967 in Jonesville, Catahoula Par., LA.

322 iii. Mattie Lee Faulk, born December 05, 1908 in Sherwood, Catahoula Par. , LA; died January 29, 1967 in Jonesville, Catahoula Par., LA. She married George G Wright September 24, 1929 in Sherwood, Catahoula Par., LA; born March 24, 1901 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA; died February 13, 1968 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA.

More About Mattie Lee Faulk:

Burial: Unknown, Heard cemetery, Manifest, Catahoula Par., LA

More About George G Wright:

Burial: Unknown, Heard cemetery, Manifest, Catahoula Par., LA

323 iv. Johnnie Mae Faulk, born May 23, 1913 in Sherwood, Catahoula Par., LA; died January 11, 1972 in Monroe, Ouchita Par., LA.

Notes for Johnnie Mae Faulk:

Buried in Old Catahoula Cemetery at Enterprise, Catahoula Par., LA
Never married [charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Old Catahoula Cemetery at Enterprise, Catahoula Par., LA
Never married

More About Johnnie Mae Faulk:

Burial: 1972, Catahoula cemetery, Enterprise, Catahoula Par., LA

- 324 v. James Madison Faulk III, born August 12, 1915 in Sherwood, Catahoula Par., LA; died July 17, 1992 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA.

Notes for James Madison Faulk III:

Buried in Old Catahoula Cemetery at Enterprise, Catahoula Par., LA
Never married.[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Old Catahoula Cemetery at Enterprise, Catahoula Par., LA
Never married.

More About James Madison Faulk III:

Burial: Unknown, Old Catahoula cem, Enterprise, Catahoula Par., LA

- 325 vi. Infant Faulk, born November 04, 1917 in Sherwood, Catahoula Par., LA; died November 07, 1917 in Sherwood, Catahoula Par., LA.

105. Sarah Leona⁷ Faulk (John Fletcher⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born March 10, 1870 in Bullock Co., AL, and died November 10, 1949 in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma Co., OK. She married (1) Hnery Bass Hitt May 20, 1890 in Lindsay, Garvin Co., OK. He died Unknown. She married (2) Henry B Hitt May 20, 1890 in Lindsay, Garvin Co. OK. He died Unknown.

More About Sarah Leona Faulk:

Burial: 1949, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma Co., OK

Children of Sarah Faulk and Hnery Hitt are:

- 326 i. Jessie⁸ Hitt, died Unknown.
327 ii. Mattie Hitt, died Unknown.
328 iii. Payne Hitt, died Unknown.
329 iv. Fletcher Hitt, died Unknown.
330 v. W Carl Hitt, died Unknown.
331 vi. Ckifford Hitt, died Unknown.
332 vii. Dee Hitt, died Unknown.
333 viii. Ira Hitt, died Unknown.
334 ix. Lena Mae Hitt, died Unknown.
335 x. Wenn Claris Hitt, died Unknown.

Children of Sarah Faulk and Henry Hitt are:

- 336 i. Jesse⁸ Hitt, died Unknown.
337 ii. Clifford Hitt, died Unknown.

111. Charles Grover⁷ Faulk (John Fletcher⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born December 03, 1882 in Texasco Co., TX, and died February 13, 1965 in Purcell, McClain Co., OK. He married Mary Josephine Henley September 18, 1910 in Grady Co., OK. She was born January 29, 1892 in Grayson Co., TX, and died December 03, 1978 in Lindsay, Garvin Co., OK.

Notes for Charles Grover Faulk:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Greenhill cem at Lindsay, Garvin Co., OK

More About Charles Grover Faulk:

Burial: 1965, Greenhill cemetery, Lindsay, Garvin Co., OK

More About Mary Josephine Henley:

Burial: 1978, Greenhill cemetery, Lindsay, Garvin Co., OK

Children of Charles Faulk and Mary Henley are:

- 338 i. Glenn Allen⁸ Faulk, born January 27, 1915 in Lindsay, Garvin Co., OK; died November 13, 1944 in Manila, Phillipine Islands. He married (1) Madelene Westbrooke August 21, 1942 in San Diego, San diego Co., CA; born March 04, 1915 in Shawnee, Pottawantome Co., OK; died August 13, 1962 in Durant, Bryan Co., PK. He married (2) Madeline Westbrook August 21, 1942 in San Diego, San Diego Co., CA; born March 04, 1915 in Shawnee, Pottawatome Co., OK; died August 13, 1962 in Durant, Bryan Co., OK.

Notes for Glenn Allen Faulk:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

USMC, plane shot down in Manila Bay, he is buried at sea.

More About Glenn Allen Faulk:

Burial: Unknown, At Sea, Manila, Phillipine Islands

Killed in Action: November 13, 1944, Manila Bay, Phillipine Islands

More About Madelene Westbrooke:

Burial: 1962, Durant, Bryant Co., OK

Occupation: School Teacher

More About Madeline Westbrook:

Burial: Unknown, Durant, Bryan Co., OK

- 339 ii. Gladys Faulk, born June 06, 1916 in Lindsay, Garvin Co., OK; died December 29, 1917 in Lindsay, Garvin Co., OK.

More About Gladys Faulk:

Burial: 1917, Lindsay, Garvin Co., OK

- + 340 iii. Eugene Victor Faulk, born March 25, 1918 in Lindsay, Garvin Co., OK; died December 15, 1956 in El Monte, Los Angeles Co., CA.
- + 341 iv. Mildred Irene Faulk, born Private.
- + 342 v. Vona Maxine Faulk, born July 28, 1924 in Lindsay, Garvin Co., OK; died October 15, 1984 in Davis, Murray Co., OK.
- + 343 vi. Mary Ellen Faulk, born Private.

112. Una Lee⁷ Faulk (John Fletcher⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born February 14, 1886 in Navarro Co., TX, and died June 09, 1937 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles Co., CA. She married (1) Thomas Sorrels. He died Unknown. She married (2) Bartley Ira Givens October 05, 1901 in Lindsay, Garvin Co., OK. He was born March 17, 1875 in Dallas Co., TX, and died November 1946 in Carter Co., OK. She married (3) Thomas F Sorrels April 09, 1921 in Pauls Valley, Garvin Co., OK. He was born 1894 in Oklahoma, and died 1952 in Garvin Co., OK.

More About Una Lee Faulk:

Burial: 1937, Englewood cemetery, Los Angeles, Los Angeles Co., CA

Notes for Bartley Ira Givens:

Information from Elnora Givens Taylor, 219 Martin Dr, Aptos, CA 95003[charles.FBK.FTW]

Divorced 1919. She married (2) Thomas F Sorrels' He married again 9 Apr 1921 at Pauls Valley, Garvin Co. OK wife unknown.

Information furnished by Eleanor Taylor, 219 Martin Dr., Aptos CA 95003

More About Bartley Ira Givens:

Burial: 1946, Carter Co., OK

Divorced: 1919

More About Thomas F Sorrels:

Burial: 1952, Garvin Co., OK

Children of Una Faulk and Bartley Givens are:

- + 344 i. Pearl Aribelle⁸ Givens, born February 05, 1902 in Atoka, Atoka Co., CA; died Unknown.
- 345 ii. Muriel Marie Givens, born July 04, 1905 in Atoka, Atoka Co., CA; died November 1984 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles Co., CA. She married Frank A Mowry Private; born Private.

Notes for Muriel Marie Givens:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buries in Englewood cemetery, Los Angeles CA.

More About Muriel Marie Givens:

Burial: 1984, Englewood cemetery, Los Angeles, Los Angeles Co., CA

Divorced: 1956, Los Angeles, CA

- + 346 iii. Earl Hays Givens, born Private.
- + 347 iv. Thelma Ormond Givens, born Private.
- 348 v. Thelma Ormond Givens, born Private. She married William Harry Abels Private; born Private.
- + 349 vi. Ira Lee Givens, born February 19, 1912 in Marietta, Love Co., OK; died May 18, 1970 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles Co., CA.
- + 350 vii. Mary Elnora Givens, born Private.

Children of Una Faulk and Thomas Sorrels are:

- 351 i. Frankie Irene⁸ Sorrels, born October 12, 1922 in Anadarko, Caddo Co., OK; died 1963. She married (1) Rudy Allen Private; born Private. She married (2) James Murphy Private; born Private.
- 352 ii. Frankie Ilene Sorrels, born October 12, 1922 in Anadarko, Caddo Co., OK; died 1963. She married (1) Rudy Allen Private; born Private. She married (2) James Murphy Private; born Private.
- + 353 iii. John Edward Sorrels, born April 09, 1924 in Binger, Caddo Co., OK; died January 21, 1981.

113. Thurman Baker⁷ Faulk (John Fletcher⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born July 30, 1888 in Hewitt Co., OK, and died July 26, 1963 in Long Beach, Orange Co., CA. He married (1) Lenata Elizabeth Ward October 18, 1917 in Quay, Payne Co., OK, daughter of John Ward and Sabina Day. She was born July 21, 1897 in Edina, Knox Co., OK, and died July 14, 1974 in Santa Rosa, Sonora Co., CA. He married (2) Levanta Elizabeth Ward October 18, 1917 in Quay, Payne Co., OK, daughter of James Ward and Sabina Day. She was born July 21, 1897 in Edina, Knox Co., MO, and died July 14, 1974 in Santa Rosa, Sonoma Co., CA. He married (3) Martha Maude Curtis January 07, 1937 in Long Beach, Orange Co., CA. She was born May 13, 1882 in Illinois, and died March 13, 1978 in Long Beach, Orange Co., CA. He married (4) Maude Curtis January 07, 1937. She was born May 13, 1882 in Illinois, and died March 13, 1978 in Long Beach, Los Angeles Co., CA.

Notes for Thurman Baker Faulk:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

He was a carpenter and worked in the oil fields, divorced in 1931 and is buried Westminister cemetery, Westminister, Orange Co., CA.
This information furnished by Virginia Faulk Moore, 4423 Sonoma Mtn Rd, Santa Rosa CA 95404.

More About Thurman Baker Faulk:
Burial: 1963, Westminister cemetery, Westminister, Orange Co., CA
Divorced: 1931, California
Occupation: Carpenter

More About Lenata Elizabeth Ward:
Burial: 1974, Redwood Mem Gardens, Guerneville, Sonoma Co., CA

Notes for Levanta Elizabeth Ward:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Redwood cemetery, Guerneville, Sonoma Co., CA

More About Levanta Elizabeth Ward:
Burial: Unknown, Redwood Mem cemetery, Guerneville, Sonoma Co., CA

More About Martha Maude Curtis:
Burial: 1978, Westminister cemetery, Westminister, Orange Co., CA

More About Maude Curtis:
Burial: Unknown, Westminister Mem cem, Westminister, Orange Co., CA

Children of Thurman Faulk and Lenata Ward are:

- + 354 i. Virginia Lee⁸ Faulk, born Private.
- + 355 ii. Cecil Thurman Faulk, born November 23, 1922 in Westminister, Orange Co., CA; died July 04, 1981 in San Diego, San Diego Co., CA.

Child of Thurman Faulk and Levanta Ward is:

- 356 i. Virginia Lee⁸ Faulk, born Private. She married (1) Joel James Taylor Private; born July 14, 1917 in East Liverpool, --- Co., OH; died April 1982 in Ventura, Ventura Co., CA. She married (2) George Edward Denise Private; born September 13, 1910 in Peteluna, Sonoma Co., CA; died December 12, 1967 in Guerneville, Sonoma Co., CA. She married (3) Charles Miller Moore Private; born Private.

More About Joel James Taylor:
Burial: April 1982, Ventura, Ventura Co., CA
Divorced: 1944

More About George Edward Denise:
Burial: December 15, 1967, Redwood Mem, Guerneville, Sonoma Co., CA

114. Thaddeus⁷ Faulk (Daniel Henderson⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born August 18, 1878 in Cryer Creek, Navarro Co., TX, and died 1952 in Dallas, Dallas Co., TX. He married Alice Lauderdale Abt. 1902 in Byrd, Ellis Co., TX, daughter of Joseph L Lauderdale. She was born June 05, 1880 in Grosbeck, Limestone Co., TX, and died May 11, 1960 in Ennis, Ellis Co., TX.

Notes for Thaddeus Faulk:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Information on this family furnished by Mrs H H Jordan (Katherine Faulk)

More About Thaddeus Faulk:

Burial: Unknown, Myrtle cemetery, Ennis, Ellis Co., TX

Notes for Alice Lauderdale:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Myrtle cemetery, Ennis, Ellis Co., TX

More About Alice Lauderdale:

Burial: 1960, Myrtle cemetery, Ennis, Ellis Co., TX

Child of Thaddeus Faulk and Alice Lauderdale is:

357 i. Marshall Daniel⁸ Faulk, born Private.

115. Mary K⁷ Faulk (Daniel Henderson⁶ Faulk, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born June 12, 1874 in Byrd(Bardwell), Ellis Co. TX, and died April 09, 1913 in Nelta, Hopkins Co., TX. She married James Monroe Skidmore December 03, 1893 in Byrd, Ellis Co., TX. He was born 1864 in Grapeland, Houston Co., TX, and died 1936 in Nelta, Hopkins Co., TX.

Notes for James Monroe Skidmore:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Marriage in Ellis Co. TX Bk G p 618.

Information furnished by Tim Skidmore, 1318 Willowbrook, Lancaster TX 75134

Child of Mary Faulk and James Skidmore is:

+ 358 i. Lewis Meriwether⁸ Skidmore, born October 18, 1898 in Grapeland, Houston Co., TX; died Unknown.

123. George Russell⁷ Faulk (George Harvey⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born December 25, 1888 in Pike Co., AL, and died 1977. He married Willie Belle Frith February 21, 1909 in Chambers Co., AL, daughter of Joseph Frith and Nancy Nichols. She was born December 11, 1887, and died November 22, 1962.

Notes for George Russell Faulk:

Information from Donald Wayne Faulk, Jonesboro AR[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Memorial cemetery, Prattville AL Family information furnished by Donald Wayne Faulk, Jonesboro AR

More About George Russell Faulk:

Burial: 1977, Memorial Gardens, Prattville, Autauga Co., AL

More About Willie Belle Frith:

Burial: Unknown, Memorial Gardens, Prattville, Autauga Co., AL

Children of George Faulk and Willie Frith are:

+ 359 i. Annie Jo⁸ Faulk, born Private.

+ 360 ii. George Wilson Faulk, born August 20, 1913 in Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL; died November 29, 1982 in Woodlands, Harris Co., TX.

361 iii. Willie Catherine Faulk, born Private. She married L Chester Proctor Private; born Private.

362 iv. Wille Catherine Faulk, born Private. She married L Chester Proctor Private; born Private.

124. James Ellis⁷ Faulk (George Harvey⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born September 30, 1890 in Pike Co., AL, and died December 26, 1975 in Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL. He married Mary Lillian Frith April 23, 1910 in Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL. She was born February 09, 1892 in Selma, Dallas Co., AL, and died April 10, 1966 in Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL.

Notes for James Ellis Faulk:

Information from Harvey Faulk, Montgomery AL
Alabama Journal dated 25 Apr 1960[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Greenwood cemetery, Montgomery AL
Information from the Alabama Journal, Montgomery AL., 25 Apr 1960.
Family information from Harvy Faulk, 2315 Poplar St., Montgomery AL., 36107
Tp 205.265.6287, 22 Jun 1986.

More About James Ellis Faulk:

Burial: 1975, Greenwood cem., Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL

Notes for Mary Lillian Frith:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Greenwood cemetery, Montgomery AL.

More About Mary Lillian Frith:

Burial: 1966, Greenwood cem., Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL

Children of James Faulk and Mary Frith are:

- 363 i. Harvey⁸ Faulk, born Private. He married (1) Eddie Lee Private; born Private. He married (2) Velma Evans Private; born Private.
- + 364 ii. Harvey Faulk, born Private.
- + 365 iii. James Edward Faulk, born October 07, 1914 in Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL; died October 19, 1973 in Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL.
- + 366 iv. Nancy Lorena Faulk, born Private.
- 367 v. Mildred Faulk, born Private. She married Herbert Hoff Private; born Private.

126. Clarence Alexander⁷ Faulk (George Harvey⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born September 01, 1897 in Coffee Co., AL, and died 1979 in Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL. He married (1) Sarah Elizabeth Martin December 23, 1915 in Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL, daughter of Alonzo Green Irving Martin. She was born 1896 in Crenshaw Co., AL, and died 1946 in Greenville, Butler Co., AL. He married (2) Sara Elizabeth Martin December 23, 1915 in Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL, daughter of Alonzo Green Irving Martin. She was born 1896 in Crenshaw Co., AL, and died 1946 in Greenville, Butler Co., AL.

Notes for Clarence Alexander Faulk:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Magnolia cemetery, Greenville AL Information obtained from George Irwin Faulk, 301 Overlook Rd, Greenville AL

More About Clarence Alexander Faulk:

Burial: 1979, Magnolia cem., Greenville, Butler Co., AL

More About Sarah Elizabeth Martin:

Burial: 1946, Magnolia cem., Greenville, Butler Co., AL

More About Sara Elizabeth Martin:

Burial: Unknown, Magnolia cemetery, Greenville, Butler Co., AL

Children of Clarence Faulk and Sarah Martin are:

- + 368 i. Wilma Audrey⁸ Faulk, born Private.
- + 369 ii. Clarence Ural Faulk, born April 12, 1920 in Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL; died May 11, 1974 in Greenville, Butler Co., AL.
- + 370 iii. George Irving Faulk, born June 27, 1923 in Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL; died Unknown in Greenville, Butler Co., AL.

128. Ilma Worthington⁷ Faulk (Lorenzo Kendrick⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born October 23, 1884 in Clayton, Barbour Co., AL, and died June 10, 1959 in St Louis, MO. She married Henry Christian Ulrich June 17, 1916 in Maplewood, St Louis Co., MO. He was born September 02, 1897 in St Louis, MO, and died December 09, 1945 in Richmond Heights, St Louis Co., MO.

Notes for Ilma Worthington Faulk:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Oak Hill cemetery, Kirkwood, St Louis Co., MO

More About Ilma Worthington Faulk:

Burial: 1959, Oak Hill cem., Kirkwood, St Louis Co., MO

Notes for Henry Christian Ulrich:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Oak Hill cemetery, Kirkwood, St Louis Co., MO

More About Henry Christian Ulrich:

Burial: 1945, Oak Hill cem., Kirkwood, St Louis Co., MO

Children of Ilma Faulk and Henry Ulrich are:

- + 371 i. Lillian Gordon⁸ Ulrich, born Private.
- + 372 ii. Marion Jean Ulrich, born November 15, 1923 in St Louis, MO; died March 28, 1995 in Houston, Harris Co., TX.

129. Alice Kendrick⁷ Faulk (Lorenzo Kendrick⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born April 15, 1886 in Fort Worth, Tarrant Co., TX, and died June 21, 1975 in Alexandria, VA. She married Charles William Schweizer June 02, 1909 in Maplewood, St Louis Co., MO, son of Charles Schweizer and Emma Wagner. He was born June 19, 1886 in St Louis, MO, and died July 19, 1962 in Vicksburg, Warren Co., MS.

Notes for Alice Kendrick Faulk:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in City cemetery, Vicksburg, Warren Co., MS

More About Alice Kendrick Faulk:

Burial: June 1975, City cem., Vicksburg, Warren Co., MS

Notes for Charles William Schweizer:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in City cemetery, Vicksburg, Warren Co., MO

More About Charles William Schweizer:

Burial: July 22, 1962, City cem., Vicksburg, Warren Co., MS

Children of Alice Faulk and Charles Schweizer are:

- + 373 i. Colonel Charles Benjamin⁸ Schweizer, born Private.
- + 374 ii. Alice Lorraine Schweizer, born Private.

131. John Gaines⁷ Faulk (John⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born January 30, 1862 in Poynor, Henderson Co., TX, and died 1932 in Bradley, Miller Co., AR. He married (1) Nancy Belle Robertson September 25, 1884 in Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX. She was born January 10, 1869 in Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX, and died February 28, 1902 in Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX. He married (2) Alice Eatman September 28, 1902 in Henderson Co., TX. She died Unknown.

Notes for John Gaines Faulk:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

In later years lived in Lafayette Co., AR, noted for rifting a big white horse to church. References: Wanda Faulk Knighton, 1003 Pearl Ave, Athens TX, Navarro Co., TX 1900 census Pct 1, 720 15th St Corsicana TX, people of Bradley AR 1981

More About John Gaines Faulk:

Burial: 1932, Bradley, Miller Co., AR

Notes for Nancy Belle Robertson:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Malakoff cemetery, Malakoff TX

More About Nancy Belle Robertson:

Burial: 1902, Malakoff cemetery, Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX

Children of John Faulk and Nancy Robertson are:

- 375 i. John William⁸ Faulk, born August 1885 in Texas; died 1956 in Muscogee, Muskogee Co., OK.

More About John William Faulk:

Burial: 1956, Henryetta, Okeolgee Co., OK

- 376 ii. Eddie Faulk, born February 1888 in TX; died Unknown in Dudach, --- Co., OK. She married Henry Goodgame; died Unknown.

More About Eddie Faulk:

Burial: Unknown, Dudach, --- Co., OK

- 377 iii. Bascom Faulk, born November 1892 in TX; died Unknown.

Notes for Bascom Faulk:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

1900 census

- 378 iv. Mittie Faulk, born November 1893 in TX; died Unknown in Hempstead, Waller Co., TX. She married Peter Fraiser; died Unknown.

More About Mittie Faulk:

Burial: Unknown, Hempstead, Waller Co., TX

- + 379 v. Miller Daniel Faulk, born August 23, 1897 in Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX; died March 26, 1963 in Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX.

133. Henry W⁷ Faulk (John⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born July 27, 1870 in Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX, and died July 25, 1953 in San Antonio, Bexar Co., TX. He married Gertrude Braden September 07, 1899 in Seguin, Navarro Co., TX. She was born April 1870 in TX, and died June 21, 1930 in San Antonio, Bexar, TX.

Notes for Henry W Faulk:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Information from Celeste Faulk Randall, 1984; Nueces Co. TX 1910 census 108-241-111; buried in San Fernando cemetery II, San Antonio TX.

More About Henry W Faulk:
Burial: 1953, San Fernando cemetery I, San Antonio, Bexar Co., TX

Notes for Gertrude Braden:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in San Fernando cemetery II, San Antonio TX

More About Gertrude Braden:
Burial: 1930, San Fernando II cemetery , San Antonio, Bexar Co., TX

Children of Henry Faulk and Gertrude Braden are:

- 380 i. Cellestia⁸ Faulk, born December 16, 1902 in Shiner, Lavaca Co., TX; died Unknown. She married Terry Ashley Randal February 08, 1934 in TX; born January 02, 1901 in Bosque Co., TX; died August 01, 1968 in San Antonio, Bexar Co., TX.

Notes for Cellestia Faulk:
Refr: Neuces Co. TC census 1910 108-241-111

Notes for Terry Ashley Randal:
There were no children
Ref: Nueces Co., TX 1910 census 108-241-111

More About Terry Ashley Randal:
Burial: 1968, San Fernando cem II, San Antonio, Bexar Co., TX

- 381 ii. Marcus Leo Faulk, born January 08, 1905 in Seguin, Gudaloupe Co., TX; died July 14, 1967 in San Antonio, Bexar Co., TX. He married Dorothy Laverne in San Antonio, Bexar Co., TX; born December 20, 1911; died April 22, 1981 in San Antonio, Bexar Co., TX.

Notes for Marcus Leo Faulk:
There were no children.

More About Marcus Leo Faulk:
Burial: 1967, San Fernando cem II, San Antonio, Bexar Co., TX

Notes for Dorothy Laverne:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in San Fernando cemetery II, San Antonio TX

More About Dorothy Laverne:
Burial: 1981, San Fernando cem II, San Antonio, Bexar Co., TX

134. William Francis⁷ Faulk (John⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born February 09, 1872, and died December 26, 1963 in Corsicanna, Navarro Co., TX. He married Nora Paite Williamson September 16, 1908 in Teague, Freestone Co., TX, daughter of Jesse Williams. She was born June 14, 1887 in Teague, Freestone Co., TX, and died June 01, 1972 in Gallop, McKinley Co., NM.

Notes for William Francis Faulk:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Oakwood cemetery, Corsicanna TX
Divorced 1930s
Ref: Navarro Co. TX 1910 census 76-122-107
Interview with Edward L Faulk

More About William Francis Faulk:
Burial: 1963, Oakwood cemetery, Corsicanna, Navarro Co., TX
Divorced: 1930
Occupation: Oil Driller

Notes for Nora Paite Williamson:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Salem cemetery, Teague, Freestone Co., TX

More About Nora Paite Williamson:
Burial: 1972, Salem cem., Teague, Freestone Co., TX

Children of William Faulk and Nora Williamson are:

- 382 i. Ima Ray⁸ Faulk, born Private. She married Ernest Paul Wilson Private; born October 19, 1903 in Lynn Creek, --- Co., MO; died April 27, 1986 in Albuquerque, Buenville Co., NM.

Notes for Ernest Paul Wilson:
There were no children

- + 383 ii. Edward Lowery Faulk, born Private.
- + 384 iii. Frank Stewart Faulk, born Private.

136. Nina Pauline⁷ Faulk (John⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born April 01, 1875 in Corsicanna, Navarro Co., TX, and died January 16, 1968 in Little Rock, Pulaski Co., AR. She married John Sparling Haslam December 24, 1900 in Corsicanna, Navarro Co., TX, son of Samuel Haslam and Harriet Moore. He was born May 27, 1873 in Saginaw, Saginaw Co., MI, and died September 14, 1961 in Little Rock, Pulaski Co., AR.

Notes for Nina Pauline Faulk:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Oakwood cemetery, Corsicanna TX. She was an avid Faulk family researcher.

More About Nina Pauline Faulk:
Burial: 1968, Oakwood cemetery, Corsicanna, Navarro Co., TX

Notes for John Sparling Haslam:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Lived at 4452 Bermuda Ave, San Diego CA 92107 and in 1988 at 222 E Broadway #617,

Eugene OR 97401. Buried in Oakwood cemetery, Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX He furnished much information on this family.

More About John Sparling Haslam:

Burial: 1961, Oakwood cemetery, Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX

Children of Nina Faulk and John Haslam are:

- + 385 i. Albert Faulk⁸ Haslam, born June 17, 1902 in Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX; died July 16, 1982 in Phoenix, Maricopa Co., AZ.
- + 386 ii. John Sam Haslam, born September 16, 1908 in Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX; died March 02, 1990 in Eugene, ---- Co., OR.

137. Charlie Edward⁷ Faulk (John⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born May 18, 1883 in Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX, and died May 1960 in Duncan, Stephens Co., OK. He married (1) Lulu Mae Jeffers, daughter of Isaac Jeffers and Mary Sheets. She was born November 03, 1885 in Chatfield, Navarro Co., TX, and died February 25, 1929 in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma Co., OK. He married (2) Lula Mae Jeffers, daughter of Isaac Jeffers and Mary Sheets. She was born November 05, 1885 in Chatfield, Navarro Co., TX, and died February 25, 1929 in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma Co., OK. He married (3) Gladys Gulley. She was born August 15, 1898, and died September 09, 1978 in Duncan, Stephens Co., OK.

More About Charlie Edward Faulk:

Burial: 1960, Duncan, Stephens Co., OK

Notes for Lulu Mae Jeffers:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Walters, Cotton Co., OK

More About Lula Mae Jeffers:

Burial: 1929, Walters, Cotton Co., OK

Child of Charlie Faulk and Lulu Jeffers is:

- + 387 i. Mary Terinca⁸ Faulk, born Private.

Child of Charlie Faulk and Lula Jeffers is:

- 388 i. Mary Terencia⁸ Faulk, born Private. She married (1) Thomas Pritchard Private; died November 15, 1959 in Duncan, Stephens Co., OK. She married (2) Carroll Stipp Hall Private; born October 05, 1897 in Booneville, Wise Co., TX; died January 18, 1951 in Duncan, Stephens Co., OK. She married (3) Ellis J Highfill Private; died November 1969.

More About Carroll Stipp Hall:

Burial: 1951, Duncan, Stephens Co., OK

139. James Winston⁷ Faulk (John⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born January 03, 1874 in Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX, and died December 22, 1966 in Dallas, Dallas Co., TX. He married Mary Pearl Faulk February 08, 1908 in Corsicana, Navarro, TX, daughter of Henry Faulk and Lucy Card. She was born June 27, 1875 in New York, Henderson Co., TX, and died June 10, 1959 in Dallas, Dallas Co., TX.

Notes for James Winston Faulk:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Restland cemetery, Dallas TX.

Ref Navarro Co TX 1910 cemsus 84-262-107, Information from James Frey Faulk, P O Box 8464, Dallas TX 76205

More About James Winston Faulk:

Burial: 1966, Restland Cemetery, Dallas, Dallas Co., TX

Notes for Mary Pearl Faulk:

Buried in 1966 in Restland cemetery, Dallas, Dallas Co., Texas.

More About Mary Pearl Faulk:

Burial: 1959, Restland cemetery, Dallas, Dallas C., TX

Child of James Faulk and Mary Faulk is:

+ 389 i. James Frey⁸ Faulk, born Private.

143. Leah⁷ Faulk (William Levin⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born October 20, 1872 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX, and died November 18, 1960 in Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX. She married Nelson Gilreath March 23, 1892 in Fort Worth, Tarrant Co., TX. He died September 12, 1936 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX.

Notes for Leah Faulk:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in City cemetery, Malakoff TX

More About Leah Faulk:

Burial: 1960, City cem., Athen, Henderson Co., TX

More About Nelson Gilreath:

Burial: 1936, City cem., Athen, Henderson Co., TX

Children of Leah Faulk and Nelson Gilreath are:

- 390 i. Nelson Jr⁸ Gilreath, died Unknown.
- 391 ii. Annie Pope Gilreath, born Private.
- 392 iii. Margaret Gilreath, born Private. She married Hilas Cade Private; died Unknown.
- 393 iv. George Gilreath, died Unknown.

More About George Gilreath:

Medical Information: Mental deficiency

- 394 v. Elizabeth Gilreath, born Private.

144. Robert Coleman⁷ Faulk (William Levin⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born January 23, 1875 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX, and died July 17, 1944 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX. He married (1) Rhoetta Blanchard May 15, 1897 in Athens, Hendeson Co., TX. She was born September 22, 1880 in Texas, and died October 17, 1938 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX. He married (2) Mary Pearl Welborn Private. She was born Private.

Notes for Robert Coleman Faulk:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Information on this family from Annie Pope Gilreath, P O Box 31, Malakoff TX 75148; Henderson Co TX 1900 census Pct #1 and Tarrant Co TX 1910 census 91-173-127

More About Robert Coleman Faulk:

Burial: 1944, City cem., Athen, Henderson Co., TX
Divorced: July 27, 1929, Athens, Henderson Co., TX

More About Rhoetta Blanchard:

Burial: 1938, City cem., Athen, Henderson Co., TX
Divorced: July 27, 1929, Athens, Henderson Co., TX

Children of Robert Faulk and Rhoetta Blanchard are:

- + 395 i. Telula Frances⁸ Faulk, born April 03, 1898; died October 28, 1943 in Nacogdoches Co., TX.
- + 396 ii. Annie Lou Faulk, born February 03, 1900 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX; died October 08, 1928 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX.
- 397 iii. William Edwin Faulk, born 1902 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX; died Unknown. He married Elbert Churchwell Private; born Private.

Notes for William Edwin Faulk:

Nicknamed "Satchel" because he had such big buttocks.

More About William Edwin Faulk:

Burial: Unknown, City cem., Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX

- 398 iv. Robert Coleman Jr Faulk, born 1904; died Unknown. He married Alice Taylor Private; born Private.

Notes for Robert Coleman Jr Faulk:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Oak Grove cemetery, Athens TX

More About Robert Coleman Jr Faulk:

Burial: Unknown, Oak Grove cem., Athens, Henderson Co., TX

145. William Levin Jr⁷ Faulk (William Levin⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born August 22, 1877 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX, and died September 16, 1945 in Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX. He married Willie Lee Welborn March 20, 1914 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX, daughter of Charles Wellborn and Carrie Amy. She was born February 27, 1874 in Springfield, Anderson Co., TX, and died August 05, 1953 in Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX.

Notes for William Levin Jr Faulk:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Gaunt-Faulk Museum in Athens in William Levin Faulk law office building.

Fought in the Spanish-American War

Both buried in City cemetery, Athens TX

Information on this family from Joe Bailey Faulk, Malakoff TX

More About William Levin Jr Faulk:

Burial: 1945, City cem., Athen, Henderson Co., TX

More About Willie Lee Welborn:

Burial: August 06, 1953, City cem., Athens, Henderson Co., TX

Child of William Faulk and Willie Welborn is:

- + 399 i. Joe Bailey⁸ Faulk, born Private.

147. Thomas Patterson Sr⁷ Faulk (William Levin⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born December 19, 1881 in Athens, Henderson

Co., TX, and died April 12, 1946 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX. He married Frances Elizabeth Stirman April 08, 1913 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX, daughter of Valentine Stirman and Ida Pickle. She was born May 22, 1888 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX, and died May 16, 1974 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX.

Notes for Thomas Patterson Sr Faulk:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Oak Lawn cemetery, Athens TX

More About Thomas Patterson Sr Faulk:
Burial: 1946, Oak Lawn cem., Athens, Henderson Co., TX

Notes for Frances Elizabeth Stirman:
She wrote the Texas Grand March

More About Frances Elizabeth Stirman:
Burial: 1974, Oak Lawn cem., Athens, Henderson Co., TX

Children of Thomas Faulk and Frances Stirman are:

- + 400 i. Thomas Patterson Jr⁸ Faulk, born August 22, 1914 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX; died December 24, 1981 in Tyler, Smith Co., TX.
- + 401 ii. Valentine Stirman Irwin Faulk, born Private.

148. Nathaniel Frank⁷ Faulk (William Levin⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born September 19, 1884 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX, and died April 24, 1918 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX. He married Anna L Royalty October 10, 1910. She was born March 28, 1888, and died October 31, 1982 in Lubbock, Lubbock Co., TX.

Notes for Nathaniel Frank Faulk:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in City cemetery, Athens TX, Nathaniel Frank Faulk had a number of unusual accidents, he was hit in the head by a baseball bat and was kicked by a buffalo.

More About Nathaniel Frank Faulk:
Burial: 1918, City cem., Athens, Henderson Co., TX

More About Anna L Royalty:
Burial: 1982, City cem., Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX

Child of Nathaniel Faulk and Anna Royalty is:

- 402 i. Nathaniel Frank Jr⁸ Faulk, born August 19, 1912 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX; died April 01, 1913 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX.

More About Nathaniel Frank Jr Faulk:
Burial: 1913, City cem., Athens, Henderson Co., TX

149. Walter Pope⁷ Faulk (William Levin⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born November 02, 1886 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX, and died April 25, 1943 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX. He married Dora May Hoffman June 01, 1909 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX. She was born 1889 in Calhoun, Clinton Co., MO, and died March 14, 1961 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX.

Notes for Walter Pope Faulk:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in City cemetery, Athens TX

More About Walter Pope Faulk:

Burial: 1943, City cem., Athen, Henderson Co., TX

More About Dora May Hoffman:

Burial: 1961, City cem., Athens, Henderson Co., TX

Child of Walter Faulk and Dora Hoffman is:

- + 403 i. William Leonard Sr⁸ Faulk, born May 16, 1910 in Fort Worth, Tarrant Co., TX; died April 21, 1983 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX.

151. Sarah Lucretia⁷ Faulk (James Elevenda⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born July 14, 1892 in Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX, and died July 03, 1963 in Houston, Harris Co., TX. She married Earl Augusta Broyles January 27, 1908 in Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX, son of E Broyles and Artissima Ingram. He was born August 03, 1883 in Blackfoot, Navarro Co., TX, and died June 03, 1950 in Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX.

More About Sarah Lucretia Faulk:

Burial: July 05, 1963, City cem., Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX

More About Earl Augusta Broyles:

Burial: 1950, City cem., Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX

Children of Sarah Faulk and Earl Broyles are:

- + 404 i. Fay Evelyn⁸ Broyles, born Private.
- + 405 ii. Edward Earl Broyles, born Private.
- + 406 iii. Mary Frances Broyles, born Private.
- + 407 iv. Doris Ruth Broyles, born Private.

153. John Murray⁷ Faulk (James Elevenda⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born July 31, 1901 in Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX, and died January 20, 1979 in Houston, Harris Co., TX. He married Charlene Wakefield Private, daughter of Ward Wakefield and Melinda Jones. She was born Private.

Notes for John Murray Faulk:

He was a Mason. Information on this family from Linda Strickland, 2131 Nell St., Houston TX, daughter of John Murray Faulk

More About John Murray Faulk:

Burial: 1979, Fotest Park Lawndale cem., Harris Co., TX

Occupation: Machinist

Children of John Faulk and Charlene Wakefield are:

- + 408 i. Linda Analine⁸ Faulk, born Private.
- + 409 ii. Carol Jean Faulk, born Private.

154. D⁷ Anglin (Sarah Elizabeth⁶ Faulk, Jesse Edward⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born September 1864, and died Unknown. He married Bertha 1898 in Barbour Co., AL. She died Unknown.

Notes for D Anglin:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

In 1900 D and B Anglin lived on Van Buren St in Eufaula AL

Child of D Anglin and Bertha is:

- 410 i. Ludie⁸ Anglin, born November 1899 in Barbour Co., AL; died Unknown.

156. Mary Elizabeth⁷ Lee (Mary Lorena⁶ Faulk, Jesse Edward⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born November 17, 1867 in Barbour Co., AL, and died December 14, 1957 in Houston, Harris Co., TX. She married Neal Moses Gilchrist May 10, 1891 in Texas. He was born March 08, 1850 in nr Branlley, Crenshaw Co., AL, and died July 11, 1924 in Thorndale, Milam Co., TX.

More About Mary Elizabeth Lee:

Burial: 1957, Locklin cem. San Gabriel, Milam Co., TX

Notes for Neal Moses Gilchrist:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Information from Mary Ella Gilchrist Galbreath #1347, Rockdale TX

More About Neal Moses Gilchrist:

Burial: 1924, Locklin cem. Thorndale, Milam Co., TX

Children of Mary Lee and Neal Gilchrist are:

- 411 i. Mary Ella⁸ Gilchrist, born July 25, 1893 in Milam Co., TX; died Unknown. She married Claude Gilbreath April 23, 1921; died Unknown.
- 412 ii. James Richard Gilchrist, born March 18, 1895; died February 29, 1924. He married Alice David August 23, 1920; died Unknown.
- 413 iii. Nancy Adina Gilchrist, born February 19, 1898; died June 04, 1981 in Houston, Harris Co., TX. She married Fred F Hines; died Unknown.

More About Nancy Adina Gilchrist:

Burial: 1981, Houston, Harris Co., TX

- 414 iv. Neal Lee Gilchrist, born February 08, 1901; died 1936.

More About Neal Lee Gilchrist:

Military service: USMC

- 415 v. William Lovard Gilchrist, born November 26, 1903; died Unknown. He married Martha McMahan Private; born Private.

160. William Joseph⁷ Lee (Mary Lorena⁶ Faulk, Jesse Edward⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born 1879 in Brown Co., TX, and died Unknown. He married Mabel Claire Hutson. She died Unknown.

Notes for William Joseph Lee:

Information from Robert Hudson Lee, 10801 Burnwood Dr., Austin TX 78758

More About William Joseph Lee:

Burial: Unknown, Locklin cem., San Gabriel, Milam Co., TX

Children of William Lee and Mabel Hutson are:

- 416 i. Majorie Dolores⁸ Lee, born Private.
- 417 ii. Mary Louisa Lee, born Private.
- 418 iii. William Blake Lee, born Private.
- 419 iv. Mildred Joyce Lee, born Private.
- 420 v. Bonnie Jean Lee, born Private.
- + 421 vi. Robert Hudson Lee, born Private.

161. Francis Timothy⁷ Harris (Martha Ann Eliza⁶ Faulk, Jesse Edward⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born July 06, 1877, and died December 06, 1918. He married Annie Taylor. She died Unknown.

More About Francis Timothy Harris:

Burial: 1918, Locklin cemetery, Thorndale, Milam Co., TX

Child of Francis Harris and Annie Taylor is:

422 i. Vernie Marie⁸ Harris, born Private. She married D P Fish Private; born Private.

162. Limmie⁷ Harris (Martha Ann Eliza⁶ Faulk, Jesse Edward⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born February 06, 1879 in Indian Creek, Brown Co., TX, and died Unknown in Kenedy, Karnes Co., TX. He married (1) Annie Pearl Pascal Private. She was born Private. He married (2) Improno Ellison June 02, 1904. She died Unknown in Thorndale, Milam Co., TX.

More About Limmie Harris:

Burial: Unknown, Kenedy, Karnes Co., TX

More About Improno Ellison:

Burial: Unknown, Locklin cemetery, Thorndale, Milam Co., TX

Children of Limmie Harris and Annie Pascal are:

423 i. Martha Anne⁸ Harris, born Private.

424 ii. Roy Franklin Harris, born Private.

Children of Limmie Harris and Improno Ellison are:

425 i. Lemmial Bernard⁸ Harris, born October 21, 1905 in Brownwood, Brown Co., TX; died Unknown.

426 ii. Iola Katheryn Harris, born Private.

427 iii. Cledith Ellison Harris, born Private.

163. Dulcie⁷ Harris (Martha Ann Eliza⁶ Faulk, Jesse Edward⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born June 27, 1880, and died 1923 in Bandera, Bandera Co., TX. She married Bob Edmundson. He died Unknown.

More About Dulcie Harris:

Burial: 1923, Locklin cemetery, Thorndale, Milam Co., TX

Children of Dulcie Harris and Bob Edmundson are:

428 i. Andy Harrison⁸ Edmundson, born August 04, 1909 in Milam Co., TX; died July 11, 1984 in Big Springs, Howard Co., TX.

429 ii. Martha Lee Edmundson, born Private. She married Bud Harp Private; born Private.

165. Jefferson Carl⁷ Harris (Martha Ann Eliza⁶ Faulk, Jesse Edward⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born March 22, 1887 in Hamilton, Hamilton Co., TX, and died October 06, 1968 in Sonora, Sutton Co., TX. He married Emma Eunice Sanders September 13, 1908 in Ellison Ridge, Milam Co., TX, daughter of John Sanders and Lena Purvis. She was born August 07, 1889 in Lee Co., MS, and died May 16, 1972 in Sonora, Sonora Co., TX.

Notes for Jefferson Carl Harris:

Information on this family from Martha Leona Harris Roe of Barnhart TX.

More About Jefferson Carl Harris:

Burial: 1968, Sonora cemetery, Sonora, Sutton Co., TX

More About Emma Eunice Sanders:

Burial: 1972, Sonora cemetery, Sonora, Sutton Co., TX

Children of Jefferson Harris and Emma Sanders are:

- + 430 i. Martha Leona⁸ Harris, born Private.
- 431 ii. Carl Francis Harris, born Private. He married Bessie Ray Kiser Private; born Private.
- + 432 iii. Clifton Berry Harris, born Private.
- + 433 iv. Jefferson Almon Harris, born Private.
- + 434 v. Mildred Faye Harris, born Private.
- + 435 vi. Emory Lee Harris, born Private.
- + 436 vii. Jimmy Raymond Harris, born Private.
- + 437 viii. Alton Earl Harris, born Private.

166. Mary Louisa⁷ Faulk (Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born March 13, 1870 in Van, Van Zandt Co., TX, and died July 19, 1947 in Terrill. Kaufman Co., Texas. She married Robert Henry Wilson January 05, 1890 in Van Zandt Co., Texas, Bk 5 p 135, son of Thomas Wilson. He was born November 16, 1863 in Maybe, Robertson County, Tennessee, and died October 14, 1921 in Edgewood, Edgewood, Van Zandt Co., TX.

More About Mary Louisa Faulk:

Burial: 1947, Oakhill cemetery, Edgewood, Van Zandt Co., TX

Notes for Robert Henry Wilson:

Reference: Milda Mason <milda@zianet.com>

Laurie McDonald Livingston, 517 Chrisholm Valley Dr., Round Rock TX 78681

More About Robert Henry Wilson:

Burial: 1921, Oakhill cemetery, Edgewood, Van Zandt Co., TX

Children of Mary Faulk and Robert Wilson are:

- 438 i. infant⁸ Wilson, born February 17, 1892 in Van Zandt Co., TX; died February 17, 1892 in Van Zandt Co., TX.
- + 439 ii. Brucher William Wilson, born October 04, 1894 in Edgewood, Van Zandt Co., TX; died April 27, 1975 in Dallas, Dallas Co., TX.
- + 440 iii. Delmar Wilson, born June 1895 in Van Zandt Co. TX; died 1967.
- + 441 iv. Yuba Hannah Wilson, born March 10, 1896 in Colfax, Van Zandt., Texas; died June 12, 1973 in Dallas, Dallas Co., Texas.
- + 442 v. Guyton Robert Wilson, born October 04, 1898 in Edgewood, Van Zandt Co., TX; died January 1973 in Nueces Co., TX.
- 443 vi. Omie Lillian Wilson, born December 14, 1903 in Edgewood, Van Zandt Co., TX; died July 21, 1904 in Edgewood, Van Zandt Co., TX.

More About Omie Lillian Wilson:

Burial: 1904, Oakwood Cemetery, Edgewood, Van Zandt Co., Texas

168. William Arch⁷ Faulk (Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born March 04, 1873 in Van Zandt Co., TX, and died January 10, 1906. He married (1) Minnie Rosella Dunn December 25, 1895 in Van Zandt Co., Texas. She was born September 24, 1876 in Mississippi, and died February 27, 1901 in Van Zandt Co., TX. He married (2) Ada Pearl Edmondson August 25, 1901 in Van Zandt Co., Texas. She was born December 28, 1882 in Lindel, Smith Co., TX, and died February 17, 1970 in Tyler, Smith Co., TX.

Notes for William Arch Faulk:

Reference: Van Zandt Co., TX 1900 census Pct #1
In 1900 Luther Gibbs, cousin, was living with William Arch Faulk.

More About William Arch Faulk:

Burial: 1906, Prairie Springs cemetery, Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX

More About Minnie Rosella Dunn:

Burial: 1901, Prairie Springs cemetery, Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX

More About Ada Pearl Edmondson:

Burial: 1970, Prairie Springs cemetery, Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX

Children of William Faulk and Minnie Dunn are:

- 444 i. infant⁸ Faulk, born March 11, 1897 in Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX; died March 11, 1897 in Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX.

More About infant Faulk:

Burial: 1897, Prairie Springs cemetery, Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX

- 445 ii. William Verdis Faulk, born June 06, 1898 in Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX; died March 25, 1906 in Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX.

More About William Verdis Faulk:

Burial: 1906, Prairie Springs cemetery, Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX

- 446 iii. Minnie Merlene Faulk, born February 10, 1901 in Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX; died November 30, 1981 in Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX. She married Ardis Garlon Johnson November 03, 1919 in Colfax, Van Zandt Co., TX; born March 12, 1899 in Texas; died December 1975 in Grand Saline, Van Zandt Co., Texas.

More About Minnie Merlene Faulk:

Burial: 1981, House Springs cem., Van Zandt Co., TX

More About Ardis Garlon Johnson:

Burial: 1975, Texas

Children of William Faulk and Ada Edmondson are:

- 447 i. Vada⁸ Faulk, born November 28, 1902 in Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX; died November 10, 1985 in Texas. She married Walter Hiram Pinkerton; died Unknown.

More About Vada Faulk:

Burial: 1985, Prairie Springs cemetery, Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX

- 448 ii. Verlie Loyce Faulk, born March 25, 1904 in Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX; died November 30, 1904 in Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX.

More About Verlie Loyce Faulk:

Burial: 1904, Prairie Springs cemetery, Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX

- + 449 iii. Archie Faulk, born Private.

169. Rose Eller⁷ Faulk (Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born August 11, 1876 in Van Zandt Co., TX, and died April 22, 1962 in Dallas, Dallas Co., Texas. She married John Edward Edmondson December 24, 1894 in Van Zandt Co., Texas. He was born September 1879 in Alabama, and died Unknown in Dallas, Dallas Co., Texas.

More About Rose Eller Faulk:

Burial: 1962, Laurel Land Mem Pk., Dallas, Dallas Co., TX

Children of Rose Faulk and John Edmondson are:

- 450 i. Bernadine⁸ Edmondson, born Private. She married Eli McRorey Private; born Private.
- 451 ii. Ira Cecil Edmondson, born Private.
- 452 iii. John Edmondson, born Private.
- 453 iv. Truman Edmondson, born Private.
- 454 v. Andrew Edmondson, born Private.
- 455 vi. Howard Edmondson, born Private.
- 456 vii. Katherine Cleo Edmondson, born December 15, 1898; died Unknown in Oklahoma. She married William Lee Honey November 03, 1918; born December 24, 1890; died Unknown in Dallas, Dallas Co., Texas.

Notes for Katherine Cleo Edmondson:

Katherine Cleo Edmondson Honet was very interested in Faulk family history and provided much information on her family line. She died abt 1990 and was a wonderful lady.

More About Katherine Cleo Edmondson:

Burial: Unknown, Texas

170. Charlotte H⁷ Faulk (Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born 1878 in Texas, and died Unknown. She married Andrew J Daniel. He died Unknown.

Children of Charlotte Faulk and Andrew Daniel are:

- 457 i. Bessie⁸ Daniel, born Private.
- 458 ii. Mabel Daniel, born Private.

172. Dee Witt⁷ Faulk (Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born April 13, 1882 in Texas, and died December 22, 1957 in Artesia, Eddy Co., NM. He married Vassie Eula Mann July 13, 1901 in Terrell, Kaufman Co., TX. She was born January 12, 1887 in Georgia, and died March 24, 1966 in Artesia, Eddy Co., NM.

Notes for Dee Witt Faulk:

Reference Van Zandt Co., TX 1910 census 111-92-140 and information from Inez Pearson Faulk #841

More About Dee Witt Faulk:

Burial: 1957, Woodbine cemetery, Arteria, Eddy Co., NM

More About Vassie Eula Mann:

Burial: 1966, Artesia, Eddy Co., NM

Children of Dee Faulk and Vassie Mann are:

- 459 i. Lora⁸ Faulk, born December 22, 1902 in Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX; died September 22, 1903 in Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX.

More About Lora Faulk:

Burial: 1903, Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX

- 460 ii. Melvin Newton Faulk, born February 06, 1904 in Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX; died August 12, 1964 in Lansing, Ingham Co., MI.

More About Melvin Newton Faulk:

Burial: 1964, Lansing, Ingham Co., MI

- 461 iii. Sadie Faulk, born Private. She married Herman Coffman Private; died 1961.

- + 462 iv. Selmon Thomas Faulk, born December 06, 1906 in Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX; died July 27, 1961 in Artesia, Eddy Co., NM.
- + 463 v. Lowell Allen Faulk, born August 02, 1911 in Wills point, Van Zandt Co., TX; died April 14, 1981 in Center, Shelby Co., TX.
- 464 vi. Earl Loyd Faulk, born July 08, 1916 in Willis Point, Van Zandt Co., TX; died October 10, 1917 in Willis Point, Van Zandt Co., TX.

More About Earl Loyd Faulk:

Burial: 1917, Willis Point, Van Zandt Co., TX

- + 465 vii. Susie Merlene Faulk, born Private.
- + 466 viii. Eula Mae Faulk, born November 24, 1921 in Lorraine, Mitchel Co., TX; died March 06, 1980 in Artesia, Eddy Co., NM.
- + 467 ix. Harold George Faulk, born Private.

174. May⁷ Faulk (Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born May 1886 in Texas, and died Unknown in Houston, Harris Co., TX. She married William B Glover. He died Unknown.

Child of May Faulk and William Glover is:

- 468 i. Mary Catherine⁸ Glover, died Unknown in Houston, Harris Co., TX. She married Gary R Smith Private; born Private.

175. Earl Newton⁷ Faulk (Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born June 1887 in Texas, and died Unknown in Houston, Harris Co., TX. He married Enga Roseland. She died Unknown.

Child of Earl Faulk and Enga Roseland is:

- 469 i. Joyce⁸ Faulk, born Private. She married H M Batten Private; born Private.

176. John W⁷ Johnson (Rhoda Ann⁶ Faulk, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born November 25, 1866 in Van Zandt Co., TX, and died Unknown. He married Minerva Julie Rogers. She was born December 22, 1867, and died February 23, 1959 in Limestone Co., TX.

More About John W Johnson:

Burial: Unknown, Bright Star cemetery, Wills Point, Van Zandt Co., TX

More About Minerva Julie Rogers:

Burial: 1959, Prairie Grove cemetery, Mexia, Limestone Co., TX

Children of John Johnson and Minerva Rogers are:

- 470 i. Luther⁸ Johnson, died Unknown. He married Belle Cason Private; born Private.
- 471 ii. Minnie Ola Mamie Lorena Johnson, born Private.
- 472 iii. Carrie Johnson, born Private.
- 473 iv. Walter Lee Johnson, born November 11, 1898; died April 06, 1957 in Limestone Co., TX. He married Tina Liles Private; born Private.

More About Walter Lee Johnson:

Burial: Unknown, Prairie Grove cemetery, Mexia, Limestone Co., TX

178. Leona Elvira⁷ Johnson (Rhoda Ann⁶ Faulk, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born December 30, 1871 in Van Zandt Co., TX, and died February 24, 1941. She married (1) Alvin Alonzo McLemore July 10, 1887 in Van Zandt Co., TX, son of Richard McLemore and Rebecca York. He was born July 29, 1865 in Alabama, and died December 13, 1899 in Van Zandt Co., TX. She married (2) James A Garfield Johnson June 25, 1902 in Van Zandt Co., TX. He was born July 25, 1881 in

Texas, and died June 06, 1962 in Van Zandt Co., TX.

Notes for Leona Elvira Johnson:

James A G Johnson not related by Blood to Leona Elvira Johnson

More About Leona Elvira Johnson:

Burial: 1941, Ellis Chapel cemetery, Wills Point, Van Zandt Co., TX

Notes for Alvin Alonzo McLemore:

Information about this family from Calvin McLemore #1398, 8 Fairbanks St #3, Brookline MA 02146 Tp 617.232.6311

More About Alvin Alonzo McLemore:

Burial: 1899, Van Zandt Co., TX

More About James A Garfield Johnson:

Burial: 1962, Ellis Chapel cemetery, Wills Point, Van Zandt Co., TX

Children of Leona Johnson and Alvin McLemore are:

- 474 i. Nolen⁸ McLemore, born December 25, 1888 in Van Zandt Co., TX; died Unknown.
- 475 ii. R Elmon McLemore, born April 03, 1891 in Van Zandt Co., TX; died Unknown.
- 476 iii. Arvel McLemore, born March 18, 1893; died Unknown.
- + 477 iv. Calvin Sr McLemore, born May 06, 1896 in Wills Point, Van Zandt Co., TX; died February 18, 1945 in Jackson, --- Co. MS.
- 478 v. Effie McLemore, born June 24, 1899 in Van Zandt Co., TX; died September 24, 1899 in Van Zandt Co., TX.

More About Effie McLemore:

Burial: 1899, Van Zandt Co., TX

Cause of Death: Died as infant

Children of Leona Johnson and James Johnson are:

- 479 i. William Ausby⁸ Johnson, born March 28, 1905 in Van Zandt Co., TX; died September 04, 1979 in Van Zandt Co., TX. He married Irene Foster Private; born Private.

More About William Ausby Johnson:

Burial: 1979, White Rose cemetery, Wills Point, Van Zandt Co., TX

- 480 ii. Edwina Johnson, born November 30, 1905 in Van Zandt Co., TX; died January 19, 1972 in Van Zandt Co., TX.

More About Edwina Johnson:

Burial: 1972, Ellis Chapel cemetery, Wills Point, Van Zandt Co., TX

181. Ida Lucy⁷ Johnson (Rhoda Ann⁶ Faulk, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born July 16, 1876 in Van Zandt Co., TX, and died August 26, 1946 in Limestone Co., TX. She married George Washington Whisenhunt April 11, 1896 in Van Zandt Co., TX. He was born July 25, 1872 in Van Zandt Co., TX, and died December 14, 1928 in Mexia, Limestone Co., TX.

More About Ida Lucy Johnson:

Burial: 1946, Prairie Grove cemetery, Mexia, Limestone Co., TX

More About George Washington Whisenhunt:

Burial: 1928, Prairie Grove cemetery, Mexia, Limestone Co., TX

Children of Ida Johnson and George Whisenhunt are:

- 481 i. Clara Christine⁸ Whisenhunt, born July 21, 1897 in Van Zandt Co., TX; died September 02, 1981 in Mexia, Limestone Co., TX. She married Albert Eugene Boseman December 23, 1919 in Limestone Co., TX; born April 11, 1888; died April 23, 1921 in Limestone Co., TX.

More About Clara Christine Whisenhunt:

Burial: 1981, Prairie Grove cemetery, Mexia, Limestone Co., TX

More About Albert Eugene Boseman:

Burial: 1921, Prairie Grove cemetery, Mexia, Limestone Co., TX

- + 482 ii. Essie Beatrice Whisenhunt, born August 24, 1899 in Van Zandt Co., TX; died July 17, 1984 in Mexia, Limestone Co., TX.
- + 483 iii. Tressie Estelle Whisenhunt, born October 07, 1903 in Kosse, Limestone Co., TX; died Unknown.
- + 484 iv. William Clyde Whisenhunt, born December 08, 1909 in Limestone Co., TX; died March 17, 1983 in Mexia, Limestone Co., TX.
- 485 v. Leona Lovena Whisenhunt, born Private. She married Howell R Johnson Private; born September 10, 1891; died September 23, 1973 in Fairburn, Fulton Co., GA.

More About Howell R Johnson:

Burial: 1973, Fairburn, Fulton Co., GA

- 486 vi. George Wesley Whisenhunt, born January 09, 1914 in Limestone Co., TX; died 1978 in Mexia, Limestone Co., TX. He married Dora Beatrice Follis Private; born Private.

More About George Wesley Whisenhunt:

Burial: 1978, Prairie Grove cemetery, Mexia, Limestone Co., TX

182. Seth Frank⁷ Johnson (Rhoda Ann⁶ Faulk, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born January 10, 1877 in Van Zandt Co., TX, and died Unknown. He married Ada Crabb October 19, 1899. She died Unknown.

Notes for Seth Frank Johnson:

Information from this family from Zulu Johnson Suravik #1404 family records.

Children of Seth Johnson and Ada Crabb are:

- 487 i. Jessie⁸ Johnson, born November 26, 1900; died April 30, 1966. She married Luther Bray 1919; died Unknown.
- 488 ii. Rose Lee Johnson, born January 17, 1903; died June 16, 1984. She married Charles Byrd June 1919; died Unknown.
- 489 iii. Zula Johnson, born Private. She married (1) Charles Jackson Barber Private; born Private. She married (2) Walter Surovik Private; born Private.
- 490 iv. Vera Johnson, born Private. She married Jessie Ingram Private; born Private.
- 491 v. Frankie Johnson, born September 06, 1914; died December 07, 1962. She married Ezell Jackson Private; born Private.
- 492 vi. Ethelene Johnson, born Private. She married Joe Bill Branter Private; born Private.

183. Letha J⁷ Moore (Sophrona Alisa⁶ Faulk, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born 1863 in Van Zandt Co., TX, and died 1900 in Van Zandt Co., TX. She married Arthur Greenhaw. He died Unknown.

More About Letha J Moore:

Burial: 1900, Cox Cem., Van, Van Zandt Co., TX

Children of Letha Moore and Arthur Greenhaw are:

- 493 i. Martha⁸ Greenhaw, born 1886; died Unknown.
- 494 ii. f, born 1888; died Unknown.

194. Vernon⁷ Rainey (Mary Emma Elvira Viola⁶ Faulk, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born March 11, 1888, and died September 17, 1973. She married James Ervie McClelland June 23, 1919. He was born June 07, 1886, and died December 20, 1967 in Houston, Harris Co., TX.

More About Vernon Rainey:
Burial: 1973

Children of Vernon Rainey and James McClelland are:

- + 495 i. Lopez⁸ McClelland, born Private.
- 496 ii. Mary Francis McClelland, born Private. She married Roland Lee Mehrkam Private; born Private.
- 497 iii. James Oliver McClelland, born Private. He married Naomi Ruth Hall Private; born Private.

Generation No. 6

208. Sarah Elizabeth Rhoda⁸ Faulk (William Kendrick⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born December 01, 1879 in Myrtle Grove, Escambia Co., FL, and died February 04, 1946 in Kushla, Mobile Co., AL. She married Oran Harvey Parker April 17, 1901 in Myrtle Grove, Escambia Co., FL. He was born May 12, 1880 in Escambia Co., FL, and died July 20, 1963 in Kushla, Mobile Co., AL.

More About Sarah Elizabeth Rhoda Faulk:
Burial: 1946, Kushla cemetery, Kushla, Mobile Co., AL

Notes for Oran Harvey Parker:
Information on this family from Dotsie Parker Hastings, Rt 9 Box 155, Eight Mile AL, 36613, Tp 205.675.7679

More About Oran Harvey Parker:
Burial: 1963, Kushla cemetery, Kushla, Mobile Co., AL

Children of Sarah Faulk and Oran Parker are:

- + 498 i. Dotsie⁹ Parker, born January 19, 1902 in Pascougla, Jackson Co., MS; died Unknown.
- 499 ii. Lonie Luvenia Parker, born Private.
- + 500 iii. Orin Harvey Jr Parker, born Private.

210. William Washington⁸ Faulk (William Kendrick⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born February 22, 1883 in 22 Feb 1883, and died April 05, 1962 in Gulfport, Harrison Co., MS. He married (1) Minnie Hardy Johnson. She died Unknown. He married (2) Daisy Holston. She died Unknown. He married (3) Lillian Elizabeth Faure Private. She was born Private.

Notes for William Washington Faulk:
Information on this family from Shirley Daniel Faulk, Rt ! Box 347, Long Beach ME 39560

More About William Washington Faulk:
Burial: 1962, Evergreen cemetery, Gulfport, Harrison Co., MS

Children of William Faulk and Minnie Johnson are:

- + 501 i. Alonzo Lonnie⁹ Faulk, born September 1909 in Florida; died Unknown in Picayune, Pearl River Co., MS.
- + 502 ii. Claude William Faulk, born March 02, 1910; died June 1985 in Mississippi.

Child of William Faulk and Daisy Holston is:

- 503 i. Ruth Delores⁹ Faulk, born December 05, 1926 in Gulfport, Harrison Co., MS; died February 22, 1978 in Picayune, Pearl River Co., MS. She married James McNutt Tyler Private; born Private.

More About Ruth Delores Faulk:

Burial: 1978, Picayune, Pearl River Co., MS

Children of William Faulk and Lillian Faure are:

- + 504 i. Richard Hubert Sr⁹ Faulk, born Private.
+ 505 ii. William Marion Faulk, born Private.

211. Gertrude⁸ Faulk (William Kendrick⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born May 19, 1886 in Millview, Santa Rosa Co., Florida, and died October 12, 1972 in Pensacola, Escambia Co., AL. She married William Hubert Sr Trehern 1905 in Florida. He died Unknown.

Notes for Gertrude Faulk:

Great Granddaughter is Martha Trehern Watson, 4200 US 29 North #299, Greensboro NC ---, Tp 336.375.8682, <CHOCTAWSOUL@aol.com. She knew many of these people personally and can tell much about them.

More About Gertrude Faulk:

Burial: 1972, Clopton cemetery, Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL

Children of Gertrude Faulk and William Trehern are:

- 506 i. Lawrence⁹ Trehern, born Private.
507 ii. Bruce Trehern, born Private.
508 iii. William Hubert Jr Trehern, born Private.
509 iv. Anne Margaret Trehern, born Private. She married John Gregory Private; born Private.

212. Nile⁸ Faulk (William Kendrick⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born May 16, 1888 in Florida, and died October 05, 1965 in Gulfport, Harrison Co., MS. He married Sarah Leona Rice in Gulfport, Harrison Co., MS. She was born February 14, 1892 in Gulfport, Harrison Co., MS, and died March 23, 1941 in Gulfport, Harrison Co., MS.

More About Nile Faulk:

Burial: 1965, Evergreen cemetery, Gulfport, Harrison Co., MS

More About Sarah Leona Rice:

Burial: 1941, Evergreen cemetery, Gulfport, Harrison Co., MS

Child of Nile Faulk and Sarah Rice is:

- 510 i. Edward⁹ Faulk, born Private. He married Ollie Josephine Cuevas Private; born Private.

213. Myriam Jeanette⁸ Faulk (William Kendrick⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born August 27, 1889 in Milview, --- Co., FL, and died August 05, 1984 in Ocean Springs, Jackson Co., MS. She married Bert Richard Keebler April 07, 1907 in N Pascagoula, Jackson Co., MS, son of Samuel Keebler and Nancy Chapman. He was born October 14, 1883 in Chapman, Butler Co., AL, and died November 29, 1957 in Biloxi, Harrison Co., MS.

More About Myriam Jeanette Faulk:

Burial: 1984, RCLDS cemetery, Van Cleave, --- Co., MS

Notes for Bert Richard Keebler:

Information on this family from Franchot Byran McRea, 15700 Old River Rd Loop, Van Cleave MS 39564

More About Bert Richard Keebler:

Burial: 1957, RCLDS cemetery, Van Cleave, --- Co., MS

Children of Myriam Faulk and Bert Keebler are:

- 511 i. Nancy Lurana⁹ Keebler, born Private. She married Hughes Coyt McRea Private; born Private.
- 512 ii. Frank Keebler, born July 05, 1909 in Bay St Louis, Harrison Co., MS; died May 1976 in Ocean Springs, Jackson Co., MS.
- 513 iii. Willie Mae Keebler, born October 01, 1911 in Pascougla, Jackson Co., MS; died May 23, 1961. She married John Hancock Private; born Private.
- 514 iv. Allen Keebler, born Private.
- 515 v. Mamyee Keebler, born Private. She married Frank Albert Private; born Private.
- 516 vi. Jesse Keebler, born Private.
- 517 vii. Bernice Keebler, born Private. She married Autry Alvin Green Private; born Private.
- 518 viii. Henry Keebler, born Private. He married Mrs Barbara Keebler Private; born Private.

214. Blanche⁸ Faulk (William Kendrick⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born April 25, 1892 in Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL, and died February 18, 1985 in Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL. She married Hollis W Sandiford December 25, 1913 in Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL, son of Green Sandiford and Molly Taylor. He was born July 21, 1889 in Mobile, Mobile Co., AL, and died April 06, 1966 in Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL.

More About Blanche Faulk:

Burial: 1985, St John cemetery, Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL

More About Hollis W Sandiford:

Burial: 1966, St John's cemetery, Pensacola, Escambia co., FL

Children of Blanche Faulk and Hollis Sandiford are:

- + 519 i. Doris Wilber⁹ Sandifer, born January 21, 1915 in Mobile, Mobile Co., AL; died May 04, 1970 in Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL.
- + 520 ii. Mollie Inez Sandifer, born Private.
- 521 iii. Eleanor Luvida Sandifer, born July 17, 1920 in Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL; died November 02, 1925 in Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL.

More About Eleanor Luvida Sandifer:

Burial: 1925, St John's cemetery, Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL

215. Alice⁸ Faulk (William Kendrick⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born September 29, 1896 in Flomaton, Escambia Co., AL, and died January 17, 1978 in Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL. She married Wiley M Cobb in Gulfport, Harrison Co., MS. He died Unknown.

More About Alice Faulk:

Burial: 1978, Bayview Mem cemetery, Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL

Notes for Wiley M Cobb:

Information on this family from Len W Cobb, 1055 Palasides Rd., Pensacola, FL 32504, Tp

904.476.7078

More About Wiley M Cobb:

Burial: Unknown, Bayview Mem cemetery, Pensacola, Escambia Co., FLL

Children of Alice Faulk and Wiley Cobb are:

- 522 i. Wiley Marion⁹ Cobb, born Private.
- + 523 ii. Tyrus Raymond Cobb, born Private.
- + 524 iii. Len Willard Cobb, born Private.

218. William Henry⁸ Faulk (Isaac Bebe⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born April 04, 1894 in Moss Point, Jackson Co., MS, and died April 02, 1967 in Bayou La Batre, Mobile Co., AL. He married Abbie Lee Sport, daughter of John William Sport. She was born 1901, and died June 29, 1949.

Notes for William Henry Faulk:

Reference: Mobile Press, 1 Jul 1949, obit of Abbie Lee Sport

More About William Henry Faulk:

Burial: 1967, Grand Bay cemetery, Grand Bay, Mobile Co., AL

Medical Information: Had red hair

Military service: 1917, Served in WW I

More About Abbie Lee Sport:

Burial: Unknown, Coldwater cemetery, Milton, Santa Rosa Co., FL

Children of William Faulk and Abbie Sport are:

- 525 i. Alma⁹ Faulk, born Private. She married Means Private; born Private.
- 526 ii. Wilma Gladys Faulk, born Private. She married Bullock Private; born Private.

219. Mary Elizabeth⁸ Faulk (Isaac Bebe⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born October 25, 1897 in Moss Point, Jackson Co., MS, and died Unknown. She married Rufus Thompson August 31, 1923 in Pascagoula, Jackson Co., MS. He died Unknown.

Child of Mary Faulk and Rufus Thompson is:

- + 527 i. Mary Louise⁹ Thompson, born Private.

220. Isaac Bebe Jr⁸ Faulk (Isaac Bebe⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born January 15, 1899 in Moss Point, Jackson Co., MS, and died December 01, 1986 in Novato, Marin Co., CA. He married Esther Helena Marie Pittack November 20, 1923 in Binghamton, --- Co., NY, daughter of Adolph Pittack and Matilda Wahlers. She was born October 02, 1901 in Dunmore, Lackawana Co., PA, and died Unknown.

Notes for Isaac Bebe Jr Faulk:

Information from Mrs Isaac Bebe Faulk Jr, 33 Drakewood Ln., Novato CA 94947\

This is a very close family, pictures of many of the family in the home. Very Nice family and provided much information on this family.

More About Isaac Bebe Jr Faulk:

Burial: 1986, Cremated ashes in Pacific Ocean

Occupation: Prison Guard at ----- Prison

Children of Isaac Faulk and Esther Pittack are:

- + 528 i. Herbert Isaac⁹ Faulk, born Private.

- 529 ii. Charles Ernest Faulk, born December 12, 1926 in Dunmore, Lackawana Co., PA; died June 15, 1927 in Dunmore, Lackawana Co., PA.

More About Charles Ernest Faulk:
Burial: 1927, Dunmore, Lackawana Co., PA

- + 530 iii. Ruth Eleanor Faulk, born Private.
+ 531 iv. Edward Allen Faulk, born Private.

225. James Alfred⁸ Reynolds (Minerva⁷ Faulk, Allen⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born May 18, 1874, and died July 18, 1947 in Pensacola, ---- CO., FL.. He married Mary Lena Bowman. She was born April 08, 1873 in Escambia Co., FL, and died March 20, 1912 in Escambia Co., FL.

More About James Alfred Reynolds:
Burial: 1947, St John's Cemetery, Pensacola, ---- Co., FL

More About Mary Lena Bowman:
Burial: 1912, Lathem Chapel, Escambia Co., FL

Children of James Reynolds and Mary Bowman are:

- 532 i. Minnie Lee⁹ Reynolds, born February 23, 1900; died Unknown.
533 ii. Lena Reynolds, born 1902; died Unknown.
+ 534 iii. Gladys Reynolds, born April 15, 1905 in Walnut Hills, Escambia Co., FL; died December 30, 1980 in Mobile, Mobile Co., AL.
535 iv. Agnus Reynolds, born Private.

244. Clarence Clark⁸ Faulk (Charles Benjamin⁷, Jordan D⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born October 27, 1907 in Santa Rosa Co., CA, and died February 08, 1980.

Children of Clarence Clark Faulk are:

- 536 i. Susan⁹ Faulk, born Private. She married Steele Private; born Private.
537 ii. Clarence Clark Jr Faulk, born August 11, 1934; died April 06, 1982 in Ensley, Escambia Co., FL.

More About Clarence Clark Jr Faulk:
Cause of Death: abt 6 April 1982
Military service: US Marine Corps
Occupation: Bricklayer

246. Mark Mayo⁸ Faulk (Charles Benjamin⁷, Jordan D⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born February 14, 1918 in Santa Rosa Co., CA, and died June 14, 1975 in Santa Rosa Co., CA.

More About Mark Mayo Faulk:
Burial: 1975, RCLDS cemetery, Santa Rosa Co., FL

Children of Mark Mayo Faulk are:

- 538 i. John Mark⁹ Faulk, born Private.
539 ii. Unkown Faulk, born Private.
540 iii. Howard Faulk, born Private.

251. William A⁸ Faulk (Neal Frederick Cornelious⁷, Jordan D⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born December 07, 1901, and died Unknown.

Child of William A Faulk is:

541 i. Irene⁹ Faulk, born Private.

253. Charles Benjamin II⁸ Faulk (Neal Frederick Cornelious⁷, Jordan D⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born November 03, 1905, and died November 1988 in Alabama.

Child of Charles Benjamin II Faulk is:

542 i. Charles Payne⁹ Faulk, born Private.

275. Paul John⁸ Faulk (William Arthur⁷, John T⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born May 07, 1918 in Canoe, Escambia Co., AL, and died December 12, 1981 in Century, Escambia Co., FL. He married (1) Mrs Ruth Faulk Private. She was born Private. He married (2) Cliffie May Byrd Private. She was born Private.

More About Paul John Faulk:

Burial: 1981, Flomaton cemetery, Flomaton, Escambia co., AL

Child of Paul Faulk and Mrs Faulk is:

543 i. Patsy Ruth⁹ Faulk, born Private. She married Jewell Private; born Private.

Children of Paul Faulk and Cliffie Byrd are:

- + 544 i. Timothy Paul⁹ Faulk, born Private.
- 545 ii. Keith Lavon Faulk, born Private. He married Phyllis Annette Scott Private; born Private.

283. Willie Kate⁸ Hall (Catherine Nell⁷ Faulk, John T⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married (1) Gordon Noel Hingle Private. He was born May 20, 1920, and died August 20, 1965. She married (2) Lewandowski Private. He was born Private.

Children of Willie Hall and Gordon Hingle are:

- 546 i. Gordon Noel Jr⁹ Hingle, born April 21, 1944 in Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL.; died April 21, 1944 in Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL.
- 547 ii. Larry Noel Hingle, born Private.
- 548 iii. Gordon Paul Hingle, born Private.
- 549 iv. Alvey Victor Hingle, born May 01, 1952 in Daytona, Volusia Co., FL; died June 01, 1954.
- 550 v. Thomas Joseph Hingle, born Private. He married Tammy Nietcoff Private; born Private.
- 551 vi. Carl James Hingle, born Private.
- 552 vii. Lee Phillip Hingle, born July 26, 1962 in Daytona, Volusia Co., FL; died October 25, 1963.

284. Allen T⁸ Faulk (Jordan D⁷, Neal Franklin⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born June 29, 1910 in Santa Rosa Co., FL, and died January 23, 1946 in Escambia Co., FL. He married Stella Nelson Private. She was born Private.

More About Allen T Faulk:

Burial: 1946, RCLDS cemetery, Santa Rosa Co., FL

Children of Allen Faulk and Stella Nelson are:

- 553 i. Edna⁹ Faulk, born Private.
- + 554 ii. Rufus Thames Faulk, born Private.

289. Princess⁸ Faulk (Neal Henry⁷, Neal Franklin⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born November 19, 1920 in Allentown, Santa Rosa Co., FL, and died December 08, 1981 in Milton, Santa Rosa Co., FL. She married Henry Lloyd Cotton Private, son of Doss Cotton and Irena Holland. He was born Private.

More About Princess Faulk:

Burial: 1981, Berryville RCLDS cemetery, Jay, Santa Rosa Co., FL

Children of Princess Faulk and Henry Cotton are:

- + 555 i. Joan Carol⁹ Cotton, born Private.
- + 556 ii. Nina Cotton, born Private.
- + 557 iii. Shirley Cotton, born Private.

290. Flossie Beatrice⁸ Faulk (Neal Henry⁷, Neal Franklin⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born September 12, 1922 in Milton, Santa Rosa Co., FL, and died October 05, 1981 in Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL. She married Ates Elliott Private. He was born Private.

More About Flossie Beatrice Faulk:

Burial: October 07, 1981, Serenity Gardens, Milton, Santa Rosa Co., FL

Children of Flossie Faulk and Ates Elliott are:

- + 558 i. Jean⁹ Elliott, born Private.
- + 559 ii. Betty Elliott, born Private.
- + 560 iii. Joyce Elliott, born Private.
- 561 iv. William Elliott, born Private.

291. Neal Henry Jr⁸ Faulk (Neal Henry⁷, Neal Franklin⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Geraldine Nicholes Private. She was born Private.

Children of Neal Faulk and Geraldine Nicholes are:

- + 562 i. Pamela Delores⁹ Faulk, born Private.
- 563 ii. Michael Everett Faulk, born September 03, 1954 in Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL; died August 03, 1975 in Pace, Santa Rosa Co., FL.

More About Michael Everett Faulk:

Burial: 1975, Cross Roads cemetery, Berrydale, Santa Rosa Co., FL

Cause of Death: Automobile Accident

292. John Allen⁸ Faulk (Neal Henry⁷, Neal Franklin⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Anne Merle McCoy Private, daughter of Otha McCoy and Mattie Free. She was born Private.

Children of John Faulk and Anne McCoy are:

- 564 i. Helen Faye⁹ Faulk, born Private. She married John d'Wayne Folson Private; born Private.
- + 565 ii. Mark Alton Faulk, born Private.
- 566 iii. Thomas Keith Faulk, born Private.
- 567 iv. John Allen Jr Faulk, born Private.

293. James Fred⁸ Faulk (Neal Henry⁷, Neal Franklin⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born August 10, 1932 in Santa Rosa Co., CA, and died February 13, 1985 in Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL. He married Mary Catherine Candler Private, daughter of Clifton Chandler. She was born Private.

More About James Fred Faulk:

Burial: 1985, Pensacola Gardens, Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL

Masonic Lodge: Naval Lodge No 24

Children of James Faulk and Mary Candler are:

- 568 i. Frances⁹ Lowery, born Private. She married Snow Private; born Private.
- 569 ii. Clifford Lowery, born Private.

294. Grace Suphine⁸ Faulk (Neal Henry⁷, Neal Franklin⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Charles Edward Copeland Private, son of Samuel Copeland and Mary Purvis. He was born Private.

Children of Grace Faulk and Charles Copeland are:

- + 570 i. Cheryl Nadine⁹ Copeland, born Private.
- 571 ii. Charles Edward Jr Copeland, born Private.
- + 572 iii. Cameron Lee Copeland, born Private.
- 573 iv. Carol Ola Copeland, born Private.

295. Franklin Marion⁸ Stripling (William Aaron⁷, Mary Elizabeth Clementine⁶ Faulk, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born February 07, 1881 in Ennis, Ellis Co., TX, and died Unknown. He married Grace Mae James June 18, 1905 in Oklahoma. She died Unknown.

Notes for Franklin Marion Stripling:

Reference: Tommy Dale Hines

Called "Frank", was 5 feet 4 inches tall

Moved from Ennis Tx to Ok with parents in 1889, returned to TX in 1932.

Occupation: farmer and barber[charles.FBK.FTW]

Reference: Tommy Dale Hines

Called "Frank", was 5 feet 4 inches tall

Moved from Ennis Tx to Ok with parents in 1889, returned to TX in 1932.

Occupation: farmer and barber

More About Franklin Marion Stripling:

Religion: Methodist

More About Grace Mae James:

Religion: Methodist

Children of Franklin Stripling and Grace James are:

- 574 i. Georgia⁹ Stripling, born Private. She married Calvin McCord Private; born Private.
- 575 ii. Aaron Marion Stripling, born Private.
- 576 iii. Ila Rui Stripling, born Private. She married Herman P Marable Private; born Private.
- 577 iv. Bruce Curtis Stripling, born Private. He married (1) Louise Garmon Private; born Private. He married (2) unkown Private; born Private.
- 578 v. Luke Morris Stripling, born Private.
- + 579 vi. James Wesley Stripling, born Private.

299. Florence⁸ Stripling (William Aaron⁷, Mary Elizabeth Clementine⁶ Faulk, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born July 25, 1890 in Nobel, Cleveland Co. I.T. (OK), and died August 10, 1964 in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma Co., OK. She married (1) Isem Grady Kennedy. He died Unknown. She married (2) Frank Miner O'Connor February 12, 1916 in Norman, Cleveland Co., OK, son of Jeremiah O'Connor and Clarisia Baldwin. He was born June 10, 1893 in Red Cloud, Webster Co.,

NE, and died December 23, 1950 in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma Co., OK.

More About Florence Stripling:

Burial: 1964, Fairlawn cem, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma Co., OK

Notes for Frank Miner O'Connor:

Information from Tommy Dale Hines, 4100 N W 13th St, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma 73107 [charles.FBK.FTW]

Reference: Tommy Dale Hines, 4100 N W 13th St, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma 73107

More About Frank Miner O'Connor:

Burial: 1950, Fairlawn cem., Oklahoma City, Oklahoma Co., OK

Children of Florence Stripling and Frank O'Connor are:

- 580 i. W C⁹ O'Connor, born Private. He married Joy Ruth Triplett Private; born Private.
- + 581 ii. Joyce Mae O'Connor, born Private.

309. Carrie Ophelia⁸ Torrey (Mary Ella⁷ Faulk, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born September 07, 1899 in Sherwood, Catahoula Par., LA, and died Unknown. She married George Pryor Wood June 25, 1925 in Monroe, Ouchita Par., LA, son of William Wood and Louise Lane. He was born March 22, 1894 in Hutchison, Reno Co., KA, and died February 13, 1949 in Corpus Christi, Nueces Co., TX.

Notes for George Pryor Wood:

Died in an oil field accident, buried in Rose Hill Cem, Corpus Christi TX.

Information on this family provided by Ophelia Torry Wood of Corpus Christi TX. [charles.FBK.FTW]

Information from Carrie Torrey Wood, Corpus Christi, Neuces Co., TX.

He died in an accident in an oil field.

More About George Pryor Wood:

Burial: 1949, Corpus Christi, Neuces Co., TX

Children of Carrie Torrey and George Wood are:

- + 582 i. William Dice⁹ Wood, born Private.
- + 583 ii. Mary Lou Wood, born Private.
- + 584 iii. Robbie Lee Wood, born Private.

310. Ruby Mae⁸ Torrey (Mary Ella⁷ Faulk, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born August 17, 1901 in Sherwood, Catahoula Co., LA, and died July 16, 1979 in West Monroe, Ouchita Par., LA. She married (1) Benjamin Davis Baker Sr 1918. He died 1930 in Jena, LaSalle Par., LA. She married (2) Benjamin Davis Sr Baker 1918. He died 1930 in Jena, LaSalle Par., LA.

Notes for Ruby Mae Torrey:

Buried in Jena, --- Par, LA

More About Ruby Mae Torrey:

Burial: 1979, West Monroe, Ouchita Par., LA

More About Benjamin Davis Baker Sr:

Burial: Unknown, Jena, LaSalle Par., LA

Children of Ruby Torrey and Benjamin Sr are:

- + 585 i. Ella Mae⁹ Baker, born Private.
- + 586 ii. James Ray Baker, born Private.
- + 587 iii. Doris Baker, born Private.
- + 588 iv. Benjamin Davis Baker Jr, born Private.

Child of Ruby Torrey and Benjamin Baker is:

- 589 i. Benjamin Davis Jr⁹ Baker, born Private. He married Mary Ann Studdard Private; died February 06, 1979.

319. Elodie Rowena⁸ Faulk (James Madison Jr⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born May 08, 1899 in Enterprise, Catahoula Par. LA, and died Unknown. She married Vernon L Wingert August 23, 1919. He was born October 24, 1884 in Ohio, and died Unknown in Riverton, Caldwell Par. , LA.

Notes for Vernon L Wingert:

Buried in Columbia, Caldwell Parish, LA[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Columbia, Caldwell Parish, LA

More About Vernon L Wingert:

Burial: Unknown, Columbia, Caldwell Par., LA

Children of Elodie Faulk and Vernon Wingert are:

- + 590 i. Helen Mary Ellen⁹ Wingert, born Private.
- 591 ii. Albert Leroy Wingert, born June 04, 1925; died June 20, 1947.
- + 592 iii. John Earl Wingert, born Private.

320. Mary Eugenia⁸ Faulk (Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married (1) Charles Buford Sr Allbritton Private, son of Charles Allbritton and Sevilla McGuffee. He was born July 13, 1903 in Aimwell, Catahoula Par., LA, and died May 01, 1989 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA. She married (2) Charles B Sr Allbritton Private, son of Charles Allbritton and Sevilla McGuffee. He was born July 13, 1903 in Aimwell, Catahoula Par., LA, and died May 01, 1989 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA.

Notes for Charles Buford Sr Allbritton:

Buried in Sir Ridge Cemetery, Aimwell, Catahoula Par., LA

More About Charles Buford Sr Allbritton:

Burial: 1989, Sir Ridge cem, Airwell, Catahoula Par., LA

Notes for Charles B Sr Allbritton:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Charles Allbritton Sr worked for the Louisiana Highway Department. When CBS was searching for the graves of Jonathan Faulk , he knew Jonathan and wife were buried along the Black River south of Jonesville. Charles Allbritton Sr stated when the Highway Department rebuilt the highway south of Jonesville along the Black River the men uncovered an old unknwn graveyard. Yhis had to be the graves of Jonathan Faulk and family.

More About Charles B Sr Allbritton:

Burial: Unknown, Spring Ridge cemetery, Aimwell, Catahoula Par., LA

Children of Mary Faulk and Charles Allbritton are:

- + 593 i. Charles Buford Jr⁹ Allbritton, born November 24, 1925 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula

- Par., LA; died April 19, 1992 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA.
- + 594 ii. Bettye Jean Allbritton, born Private.

Children of Mary Faulk and Charles Allbritton are:

- + 595 i. Charles B Jr⁹ Allbritton, born November 24, 1925 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA; died March 19, 1992 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA.
- 596 ii. Bettye Jean Albritton, born Private. She married Joe Morgan Sr Holloway Private; born Private.

321. Mattie Lee⁸ Faulk (Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born December 05, 1908 in Sherwood, Catahoula Par., LA, and died January 29, 1967 in Jonesville, Catahoula Par., LA. She married George G Wright September 24, 1929 in Sherwood, Catahoula Par., LA. He was born March 24, 1901 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA, and died February 13, 1968 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA.

Notes for Mattie Lee Faulk:

Buried in Heard Cemetery at Manifest, Catahoula Co. LA

More About Mattie Lee Faulk:

Burial: 1967, Harrisonburg cem, Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA

Notes for George G Wright:

They both are buried in the Heard Cemetery, Manifest, Catahoula Par., LA.

More About George G Wright:

Burial: 1968, Harrisonburg cem, Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA

Children of Mattie Faulk and George Wright are:

- + 597 i. Mildred Lee⁹ Wright, born Private.
- + 598 ii. George Gerald Wright, born Private.
- + 599 iii. Sarah Jane Wright, born Private.
- + 600 iv. Jimmy David Wright, born Private.
- 601 v. Paul Malcolm Wright, born Private. He married Juanita Kilpatrick Private; born Private.
- + 602 vi. Patsy Nell Wright, born Private.
- + 603 vii. Alice Faye Wright, born Private.
- + 604 viii. Doris Ann Wright, born Private.
- + 605 ix. Carol Annette Wright, born Private.
- + 606 x. Margaret Ross Wright, born December 27, 1945 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA; died April 01, 1974 in Sicily Island, Catahoula Par., LA.
- + 607 xi. David Bruce Wright, born Private.
- + 608 xii. Russell Wayne Wright, born Private.

340. Eugene Victor⁸ Faulk (Charles Grover⁷, John Fletcher⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born March 25, 1918 in Lindsay, Garvin Co., OK, and died December 15, 1956 in El Monte, Los Angeles Co., CA. He married Marilyn Adelaide Beu Private, daughter of Henry Beu and Adalaide. She was born Private.

Notes for Eugene Victor Faulk:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Rose Hill cemetery, Whittier, Los Angeles Co., CA
Teacher/Coach, WW II South Pacific, Methodist

More About Eugene Victor Faulk:

Burial: 1956, Rosehill cemetery, Whittier, Los Angeles Co, \., CA

Children of Eugene Faulk and Marilyn Beu are:

- + 609 i. Pamela Jane⁹ Faulk, born Private.
- 610 ii. Glenn Allen Faulk, born Private.

341. Mildred Irene⁸ Faulk (Charles Grover⁷, John Fletcher⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married O C Jr Estes Private, son of O Estes and Grace Cudd. He was born Private.

Children of Mildred Faulk and O Estes are:

- 611 i. Glenyce Gail⁹ Estes, born Private. She married Phillip Feeney Private; born Private.
- 612 ii. Glenyce Gail Estes, born Private. She married Phillip Feeney Private; born Private.
- 613 iii. Robert Charles Estes, born Private.

342. Vona Maxine⁸ Faulk (Charles Grover⁷, John Fletcher⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born July 28, 1924 in Lindsay, Garvin Co., OK, and died October 15, 1984 in Davis, Murray Co., OK. She married (1) Billy Marvin Burford Private, son of John Buford and Ethel Lynch. He was born Private. She married (2) Billy Marvin Buford Private, son of John Buford and Ethyl Lynch. He was born Private.

More About Vona Maxine Faulk:

Burial: 1984, Lindsay, Garvin Co., OK

Children of Vona Faulk and Billy Burford are:

- + 614 i. Betty Lu⁹ Burford, born Private.
- 615 ii. Martha Jane Burford, born Private.

Children of Vona Faulk and Billy Buford are:

- + 616 i. Betty Lu⁹ Buford, born Private.
- 617 ii. Martha Jane Buford, born Private.

343. Mary Ellen⁸ Faulk (Charles Grover⁷, John Fletcher⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married (1) Charles Leobard Addy Private, son of L Addy and Blanche Clark. He was born Private. She married (2) Charles Leonard Addy Private, son of L Addy and Blanche Clark. He was born Private.

Children of Mary Faulk and Charles Addy are:

- 618 i. Francine⁹ Addy, born Private.
- 619 ii. Rosemary Addy, born Private.

344. Pearl Aribelle⁸ Givens (Una Lee⁷ Faulk, John Fletcher⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born February 05, 1902 in Atoka, Atoka Co., CA, and died Unknown. She married Andrew Maier Private. He was born Private.

Notes for Pearl Aribelle Givens:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Address P O Box 3522, Central Point, OR 97502

Children of Pearl Givens and Andrew Maier are:

- 620 i. David Andrew⁹ Maier, born Private.
- 621 ii. Princess Mary Elizabeth Maier, born Private.

346. Earl Hays⁸ Givens (Una Lee⁷ Faulk, John Fletcher⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Mildred Ouida Harvey Private. She was born Private.

Children of Earl Givens and Mildred Harvey are:

- 622 i. Earl Lee⁹ Givens, born November 19, 1932 in Maricopa Co., AZ; died December 26, 1973 in California. He married Marsha Maddock Private; born Private.

Notes for Earl Lee Givens:

Died in a private airplane accident[Charles.FBK.FTW]

Died in a private airplane accident. Has two sons.

More About Earl Lee Givens:

Burial: 1973, Cola, San Mateo Co., CA

- 623 ii. Donna Raye Givens, born Private. She married Burnett Dougherty Private; born Private.
- 624 iii. Donn Raye Givens, born Private. She married Burnett Dougherty Private; born Private.
- 625 iv. Marlene Una Givens, born Private. She married Milton Barrows Private; born Private.

347. Thelma Ormond⁸ Givens (Una Lee⁷ Faulk, John Fletcher⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married William Harvey Abels Private. He was born Private.

Child of Thelma Givens and William Abels is:

- 626 i. Una Carol⁹ Abels, born Private.

349. Ira Lee⁸ Givens (Una Lee⁷ Faulk, John Fletcher⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born February 19, 1912 in Marietta, Love Co., OK, and died May 18, 1970 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles Co., CA. He married Alice M Gill Private. She was born Private.

Notes for Ira Lee Givens:

[Charles.FBK.FTW]

Divorced, buried in Englewood cemetery, Los Angeles CA.

More About Ira Lee Givens:

Burial: 1970, Englewood cemetery, Los Angeles, Los Angeles Co., CA

Children of Ira Givens and Alice Gill are:

- 627 i. Robert Lee⁹ Givens, born Private.
- 628 ii. James Barton Givens, born Private.
- 629 iii. Glen Howard Givens, born Private.

350. Mary Elnora⁸ Givens (Una Lee⁷ Faulk, John Fletcher⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Jack Elwood Taylor Private, son of William Taylor and Sue Speirs. He was born Private.

Children of Mary Givens and Jack Taylor are:

- + 630 i. Susan Lea⁹ Taylor, born Private.
- + 631 ii. Susan Lee Taylor, born Private.
- + 632 iii. Jack Edward Taylor, born May 14, 1946 in San Mateo, San Mateo Co., CA; died August 22, 1975 in San Mateo, San Mateo Co., CA.

353. John Edward⁸ Sorrels (Una Lee⁷ Faulk, John Fletcher⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born April 09, 1924 in Binger, Caddo Co., OK, and died January 21, 1981. He married Elizabeth C Cooper Private. She was born Private.

Children of John Sorrels and Elizabeth Cooper are:

- 633 i. Edward Anthony⁹ Sorrels, born Private.
- 634 ii. Edward Anthony Sorrels, born Private.
- 635 iii. Ronald Lee Sorrels, born Private.
- 636 iv. Thomas Ira Sorrels, born Private.

354. Virginia Lee⁸ Faulk (Thurman Baker⁷, John Fletcher⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married (1) Joel James Taylor Private. He was born July 14, 1917 in East Liverpool, --- Co., OH, and died April 1982 in Ventura, Ventura Co., CA. She married (2) George Edward Denise Private. He was born September 13, 1910 in Peteluna, Sonora Co., CA, and died December 12, 1967 in Guerneville, Sonora Co., CA. She married (3) Charles Miller Moore Private, son of Charles Moore and Daisy Miller. He was born September 27, 1814 in Davenport, --- Co., IA, and died Unknown.

More About Joel James Taylor:

Burial: April 1982, Ventura, Ventura Co., CA

Divorced: 1944

More About George Edward Denise:

Burial: December 15, 1967, Redwood Mem, Guerneville, Sonora Co., CA

Child of Virginia Faulk and George Denise is:

- + 637 i. George Edward III⁹ Denise, born Private.

355. Cecil Thurman⁸ Faulk (Thurman Baker⁷, John Fletcher⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born November 23, 1922 in Westminster, Orange Co., CA, and died July 04, 1981 in Sab Diego, San Diego Co., CA. He married (1) Martha Maude Curtis January 07, 1937 in Long Beach, Orange Co., CA. She was born in Illinois, and died March 13, 1978 in Long Beach, Orange Co., CA. He married (2) Dorothy Vivian Farber Private. She was born Private.

Notes for Cecil Thurman Faulk:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Was buried at sea with appropriate ceremony

More About Cecil Thurman Faulk:

Burial: July 22, 1981, At Sea, off San Diego Co., CA

Notes for Martha Maude Curtis:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Born 13 May reported 1882, buried in Westminster Mem cemetery, Long Beach, Orange Co., CA.

More About Martha Maude Curtis:

Burial: Unknown, Westminster cem, Westminster, Orange Co., CA

Children of Cecil Faulk and Dorothy Farber are:

- + 638 i. Charlene Vivian⁹ Faulk, born Private.
- + 639 ii. Susanne Elizabeth Faulk, born Private.

- + 640 iii. Gary Michael Faulk Sr, born Private.
- + 641 iv. Gary Michael Faulk, born Private.

358. Lewis Meriwether⁸ Skidmore (Mary K⁷ Faulk, Daniel Henderson⁶ Faulk, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born October 18, 1898 in Grapeland, Houston Co., TX, and died Unknown. He married Lena Bessie Kern July 02, 1916, daughter of C Kern and Mary Hayes. She was born June 29, 1900 in Dallas Co., TX, and died August 06, 1967 in Mt Vernon, Franklin Co., TX.

Notes for Lewis Meriwether Skidmore:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

This information furnished by Tim Skidmore, 1318 Willowbrook Ln, Lancaster TX 75134

Children of Lewis Skidmore and Lena Kern are:

- 642 i. Louis Otheil⁹ Skidmore, born Private. He married Jo Ann Coleman Private; born Private.
- 643 ii. Lewis Elden Skidmore, born May 29, 1932; died November 14, 1957. He married Roma Nell Cooper Private; born Private.
- 644 iii. Charles Jewel Skidmore, born Private. He married Pearl Rawlinson Private; born Private.

359. Annie Jo⁸ Faulk (George Russell⁷, George Harvey⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Richard H Mallows Private. He was born Private.

Children of Annie Faulk and Richard Mallows are:

- 645 i. Heady Joe⁹ Mallows, born Private.
- 646 ii. Joe Mallows, born Private.

360. George Wilson⁸ Faulk (George Russell⁷, George Harvey⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born August 20, 1913 in Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL, and died November 29, 1982 in Woodlands, Harris Co., TX. He married (1) Sadie B Gast April 03, 1939, daughter of Peter Garst and Beertha Bidwell. She was born March 21, 1914 in Sacier, Jones Co., MS, and died October 11, 1978 in Brookhaven, Lincoln Co., MS. He married (2) Sadie B Garst April 03, 1939, daughter of Peter Garst and Bertha Bidwell. She was born March 21, 1914 in Sacier, Jones Co., MS, and died October 11, 1978 in Brookhaven, Lincoln Co., MS.

Notes for George Wilson Faulk:

Information from Donald Wayne Faulk, Jonesboro AR[charles.FBK.FTW]

Address 10510 Six Pines Dr # 6113, The Woodlands TX 77380

Buried in Brookhaven, Lincoln Co., MS

Information furnished by Donald Wayne faulk, 4308 Mockernut Ln, Jonesoro AR 72401, Tp 501.972.5378

More About George Wilson Faulk:

Burial: 1982, Brookhaven, Lincoln Co., MS

More About Sadie B Gast:

Burial: 1978, Brookhaven, Lincoln Co., MS

Notes for Sadie B Garst:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Brookhaven MS

More About Sadie B Garst:

Burial: Unknown, Brookhaven, Lincoln Co., MS

Children of George Faulk and Sadie Gast are:

- + 647 i. George Peter⁹ Faulk, born Private.
- + 648 ii. Donald Wayne Faulk, born Private.

364. Harvey⁸ Faulk (James Ellis⁷, George Harvey⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married (1) Eddie Lee Private. She was born Private. He married (2) Eddie Lee Private. She was born Private. He married (3) Velma Evans Private. She was born Private.

Children of Harvey Faulk and Eddie Lee are:

- 649 i. Dorothy Jean⁹ Faulk, born Private. She married William B Hoser Private; born Private.
- + 650 ii. William Harvey Faulk, born Private.

365. James Edward⁸ Faulk (James Ellis⁷, George Harvey⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born October 07, 1914 in Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL, and died October 19, 1973 in Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL. He married (1) unkown Private. She was born Private. He married (2) Clotel Brown Private. She was born Private.

Notes for James Edward Faulk:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Greenwood cemetery, Montgomery AL.

More About James Edward Faulk:

Burial: 1973, Greenwood cem., Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL

Child of James Faulk and unkown is:

- 651 i. Sarah Cathrine⁹ Faulk, born Private.

Child of James Faulk and Clotel Brown is:

- 652 i. Sarah Catherine⁹ Faulk, born Private.

366. Nancy Lorena⁸ Faulk (James Ellis⁷, George Harvey⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married (1) Morris Odem Private. He was born Private. She married (2) Morris Odom Private. He was born Private.

Children of Nancy Faulk and Morris Odem are:

- 653 i. Lillie Mae⁹ Odem, born Private.
- 654 ii. Wayne Odem Odem, born Private.

Children of Nancy Faulk and Morris Odom are:

- 655 i. Lillie Mae⁹ Odom, born Private.
- 656 ii. Wayne Odom, born Private.

368. Wilma Audrey⁸ Faulk (Clarence Alexander⁷, George Harvey⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Bernard Lewis

Fulmer Private, son of Albert Fulmer and Winnie Hickman. He was born Private.

Children of Wilma Faulk and Bernard Fulmer are:

- + 657 i. David Eugene⁹ Fulmer, born February 26, 1941 in Greenville, Butler Co., AL; died Unknown in Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL.
- 658 ii. Clarence Eugene Fulmer, born Private. He married Marshall Lee Brooks Private; born Private.
- 659 iii. Pamilia Elizabeth Fulmer, born Private. She married Larry Bennett Kelly Private; born Private.
- 660 iv. Pamilia Elizabeth Fulmer, born Private. She married Larry Bennett Kelly Private; born Private.

369. Clarence Ural⁸ Faulk (Clarence Alexander⁷, George Harvey⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born April 12, 1920 in Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL, and died May 11, 1974 in Greenville, Butler Co., AL. He married (1) Oleta Hood Private. She was born Private. He married (2) Claudine Juliette Gavins Private, daughter of Thomas Gavins and Edna Stonestreet. She was born Private.

Notes for Clarence Ural Faulk:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Information on this family furnished by George I Faulk of Greenville AL and Thomas C "Tony" Faulk, 507 W Wilding Rd, Montgomery AL 36116, Tp 205.288.6048

More About Clarence Ural Faulk:
Burial: 1974, Magnolia cem., Greenville, Butler Co., AL

Child of Clarence Faulk and Claudine Gavins is:
+ 661 i. Thomas Clarence⁹ Faulk, born Private.

370. George Irving⁸ Faulk (Clarence Alexander⁷, George Harvey⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born June 27, 1923 in Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL, and died Unknown in Greenville, Butler Co., AL. He married (1) Augusta Angeleonl Herring December 1941 in Greenville, Butler Co. A;, daughter of Leon Herring and Era Woodham. She was born June 01, 1925 in Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL, and died June 01, 1969 in Greenville, Butler Co., AL. He married (2) Augusta Angeleon Herring December 1941 in Greenville, Butler Co., AL, daughter of Leon Herring and Era Woodham. She was born June 01, 1925 in Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL, and died June 01, 1969 in Greenville, Butler Co., AL. He married (3) Dorothy Faye Burt Private. She was born Private.

Notes for George Irving Faulk:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Information received from George Irving Faulk, 301 Overlook Ave, Greenville AL and Bruce Allen Faulk, 15960 Rayen Ave, Sepulveda CA 91343, Tp 815.893.4853

More About George Irving Faulk:
Burial: Unknown, Sunrise cem., Greenville, Butler Co., AL
Occupation: US Mail Carrier

More About Augusta Angeleonl Herring:
Burial: 1969, Sunrise cem., Greenville, Butler Co., AL

Notes for Augusta Angeleon Herring:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Sunrise cemetery, Greenville AL.

More About Augusta Angeleon Herring:

Burial: Unknown, Sunrise cemetery, Greenville, Butler Co., AL

Children of George Faulk and Augusta Herring are:

- + 662 i. George Michael⁹ Faulk, born Private.
- 663 ii. Bruce Allen Faulk, born Private. He married Sheryl Margaret Fox Private; born Private.

371. Lillian Gordon⁸ Ulrich (Ilma Worthington⁷ Faulk, Lorenzo Kendrick⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married (1) Edmund Burgess Warner Private, son of Wilson Warner and Alice Burgess. He was born August 07, 1913 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT, and died 1977 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT. She married (2) Frank Andrew Winkler Private. He was born Private.

More About Edmund Burgess Warner:

Burial: 1977, New Haven, New Haven Co., CT

Children of Lillian Ulrich and Edmund Warner are:

- + 664 i. Richard Wilson⁹ Warner, born Private.
- 665 ii. John Kendrick Warner, born April 03, 1942 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT; died August 23, 1944 in St Louis Co., MO.

Notes for John Kendrick Warner:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Oak Hill cemetery, Kirkwood, St Louis Co., MO
He was really loved by his Grandfather Ulrich

More About John Kendrick Warner:
Burial: 1944, Oak Hill cem., Kirkwood, St Louis Co., MO

372. Marion Jean⁸ Ulrich (Ilma Worthington⁷ Faulk, Lorenzo Kendrick⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born November 15, 1923 in St Louis, MO, and died March 28, 1995 in Houston, Harris Co., TX. She married Charles Adolph Lange Private. He was born Private.

Notes for Marion Jean Ulrich:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Chapelwood Gardens, Texarkana, TX

More About Marion Jean Ulrich:

Burial: 1995, Chapelwood gardens, Texarkana, --- Co., TX

Children of Marion Ulrich and Charles Lange are:

- + 666 i. Katheryn Ann⁹ Lange, born Private.
- + 667 ii. James Stephen Lange, born Private.

373. Colonel Charles Benjamin⁸ Schweizer (Alice Kendrick⁷ Faulk, Lorenzo Kendrick⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Eleanor E Noxon Private, daughter of Elmer Noxon and Eunice Kelley. She was born Private.

Children of Charles Schweizer and Eleanor Noxon are:

- + 668 i. Dorothy Anne⁹ Schweizer, born Private.
- + 669 ii. Charles Warner Schweizer, born Private.
- + 670 iii. Elizabeth Kendrick Schweizer, born Private.

374. Alice Lorraine⁸ Schweizer (Alice Kendrick⁷ Faulk, Lorenzo Kendrick⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Byron Augustus Bledsoe Private, son of William Bledsoe and Lee. He was born September 12, 1911 in Kirksville, Adair Co., MO, and died August 14, 1977 in Washington, DC.

Notes for Byron Augustus Bledsoe:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Arlington National cemetery.

Child of Alice Schweizer and Byron Bledsoe is:

- + 671 i. Craig Vanderbilt⁹ Bledsoe, born Private.

379. Miller Daniel⁸ Faulk (John Gaines⁷, John⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born August 23, 1897 in Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX, and died March 26, 1963 in Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX. He married (1) Edna Gage. She died Unknown. He married (2) Frances Sherman Private, daughter of William Sherman and Martha Defer. She was born Private.

Notes for Miller Daniel Faulk:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

References: Wanda Faulk Knighton, 521 Moody Ave., Athens TX, 75751 Henderson Co., TX 1910 census 13-49-74

More About Miller Daniel Faulk:

Burial: 1963, Malakoff cemetery, Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX
Occupation: Butcher

Child of Miller Faulk and Edna Gage is:

- + 672 i. John Franklin⁹ Faulk, born Private.

Children of Miller Faulk and Frances Sherman are:

- 673 i. Billy Daniel⁹ Faulk, born Private. He married Lanell Lawson Private; born Private.
- 674 ii. Wanda Lou Faulk, born Private. She married Jimmy Knighton Private; born Private.
- 675 iii. Margaret Sue Faulk, born Private. She married Alvin Richardson Private; born Private.

383. Edward Lowery⁸ Faulk (William Francis⁷, John⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Ruby Louise Patterson Private. She was born Private.

Child of Edward Faulk and Ruby Patterson is:

- + 676 i. Stephen Lowery⁹ Faulk, born Private.

384. Frank Stewart⁸ Faulk (William Francis⁷, John⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Dora Faye Horton Private, daughter of Hiram Horton and Eula Burney. She was born Private.

Children of Frank Faulk and Dora Horton are:

- + 677 i. Toni Carol⁹ Faulk, born Private.
- + 678 ii. Morris Ray Faulk, born Private.

385. Albert Faulk⁸ Haslam (Nina Pauline⁷ Faulk, John⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born June 17, 1902 in Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX, and died July 16, 1982 in Phoenix, Maricopa Co., AZ. He married Ruby Josephine Cobb Private. She was born Private.

More About Albert Faulk Haslam:

Burial: 1982, Sun City, Maricopa Co., AZ

Children of Albert Haslam and Ruby Cobb are:

- + 679 i. Albertine⁹ Haslam, born Private.
- + 680 ii. Ruby Cobb Haslam, born Private.

386. John Sam⁸ Haslam (Nina Pauline⁷ Faulk, John⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born September 16, 1908 in Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX, and died March 02, 1990 in Eugene, ---- Co., OR. He married (1) Joed Aikeno Reynolds May 03, 1947 in Little Rock, Pulaski Co., AR. She was born June 10, 1915 in Pine Bluff, Jefferson Co., AR, and died November 03, 1979 in San Digo, San Diego Co., CA. He married (2) Joed Aiken Reynolds May 03, 1947 in Little Rock, Pulaski Co., AR. She was born June 10, 1915 in Pine Bluff, Jefferson Co., AR, and died November 03, 1979 in San Diego, San Diego Co., CA.

Notes for John Sam Haslam:

[charles.FBK.FTW]

Information on the John Sam Haslam family provided by John Sam Haslam when CBS visited him in San Diego.

More About Joed Aikeno Reynolds:

Burial: 1979, Mt Hope cem., San Diego, San Diehgo Co., CA

Child of John Haslam and Joed Reynolds is:

- + 681 i. Polly Ann⁹ Haslam, born September 27, 1948 in Little Rock, Pulaski Co., AR; died Unknown in Eugene, Lane Co., OR.

387. Mary Terinca⁸ Faulk (Charlie Edward⁷, John⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married (1) Thomas Pritchard Private. He died November 15, 1959 in Duncan, Stephens Co., OK. She married (2) Carroll Stipp Hall Private. He was born October 05, 1897 in Booneville, Wise Co., TX, and died January 18, 1951 in Duncan, Stephens Co., OK. She married (3) Ellis J Highfill Private. He died November 1969.

More About Carroll Stipp Hall:

Burial: 1951, Duncan, Stephens Co., OK

Children of Mary Faulk and Carroll Hall are:

- + 682 i. William Edward⁹ Hall, born Private.
- + 683 ii. Mary Carolyn Hall, born Private.

389. James Frey⁸ Faulk (James Winston⁷, John⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married (1) Lady Grace Stucky Private, daughter of Sam Stuckey and M McGowen. She was born November 22, 1907 in Wirt, --- Co., OK, and died November 22, 1954 in Dallas, Dallas Co., TX. He married (2)

Maxime Ousley Private. She was born Private. He married (3) Clover D Futherford Private. She was born Private.

Notes for Lady Grace Stucky:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Restland cemetery, Dallas TX

Children of James Faulk and Lady Stucky are:

- + 684 i. James Shannon⁹ Faulk, born Private.
- + 685 ii. Maylee Faulk, born Private.

395. Telula Frances⁸ Faulk (Robert Coleman⁷, William Levin⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born April 03, 1898, and died October 28, 1943 in Nacogdoches Co., TX. She married Houston Howard Abt. 1920. He died 1945.

More About Telula Frances Faulk:

Burial: 1943, City cem., Athen, Henderson Co., TX

Child of Telula Faulk and Houston Howard is:

- 686 i. William T⁹ Howard, born Private.

396. Annie Lou⁸ Faulk (Robert Coleman⁷, William Levin⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born February 03, 1900 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX, and died October 08, 1928 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX. She married Wesley Coleman Sr McGuffey December 10, 1919 in Athens, Hendsen Co., TX, son of Thomas McGuffey and Dee Samson. He was born March 06, 1896 in Hubbard, Hill Co., TX, and died August 15, 1960 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX.

More About Annie Lou Faulk:

Burial: 1928, City cem., Athen, Henderson Co., TX

Notes for Wesley Coleman Sr McGuffey:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Information on this family from Wesley C McGuffey, P O Box 1376, Athens TX

More About Wesley Coleman Sr McGuffey:

Burial: 1960, City cem., Athen, Henderson Co., TX

Children of Annie Faulk and Wesley McGuffey are:

- 687 i. Robert T⁹ McGuffey, born Private.
- + 688 ii. Wesley Coleman Jr McGuffey, born Private.

399. Joe Bailey⁸ Faulk (William Levin Jr⁷, William Levin⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Helen Joyce Black Private, daughter of Henry Black and Minnie Blackburn. She was born Private.

Children of Joe Faulk and Helen Black are:

- + 689 i. Joe Ladd⁹ Faulk, born Private.
- + 690 ii. William Henry Faulk, born Private.

400. Thomas Patterson Jr⁸ Faulk (Thomas Patterson Sr⁷, William Levin⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born August 22, 1914 in

Athens, Henderson Co., TX, and died December 24, 1981 in Tyler, Smith Co., TX. He married Doris Ruth Patterson March 02, 1937 in Durant, Bryan Co., OK, daughter of Thomas Dodson and Bertie McSpaddin. She was born July 12, 1918 in Malakoff, Henderson Co., TX, and died March 27, 1990 in Tyler, Smith Co., TX.

Notes for Thomas Patterson Jr Faulk:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Oak Lawn cemetery, Athens TX
CBS had a great relationship with this family and visited them often.

More About Thomas Patterson Jr Faulk:
Burial: 1981, Oaklawn cem., Athens, Henderson Co., TX

Notes for Doris Ruth Patterson:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Oak lawn cemetery, Athens TX

More About Doris Ruth Patterson:
Burial: 1990, Oaklawn cem., Athens, Henderson Co., TX

Children of Thomas Faulk and Doris Patterson are:

- 691 i. Karen Frances⁹ Faulk, born Private. She married Joseph Bailey Dickey Private; born Private.
- 692 ii. still born Faulk, born October 03, 1943 in Tyler, Smith Co., TX; died October 03, 1943 in Tyler, Smith Co., TX.

Notes for still born Faulk:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Oak Lawn cemetery, Athens TX

More About still born Faulk:
Burial: 1943, Oak Lawn cem., Athens, Henderson Co., TX

- + 693 iii. Thomas Patterson III Faulk, born Private.
- + 694 iv. Tanya Ann Faulk, born December 22, 1951 in Tyler, Smith Co., TX; died June 11, 1992 in Tyler, Smith Co., TX.

401. Valentine Stirman Irwin⁸ Faulk (Thomas Patterson Sr⁷, William Levin⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married (1) Helen Louise Mueller Private. She was born February 15, 1919 in Louisville, Jefferson Co., KY, and died February 28, 1980 in Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL. He married (2) Florine E O'Connel Private. She was born Private.

More About Helen Louise Mueller:
Burial: 1980, Seaside Mem cem., Corpus Christi, Nueces Co., TX

Children of Valentine Faulk and Helen Mueller are:

- + 695 i. Frances Lee⁹ Faulk, born Private.
- 696 ii. Michael Faulk, born October 20, 1950 in Corpus Christi, Nueces Co., TX; died September 21, 1989 in San Francisco, San Francisco Co., CA.

Notes for Michael Faulk:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Cremated and ashes distributed in San Francisco Bay

More About Michael Faulk:
Burial: 1989, Ashes in San Francisco Bay
Cause of Death: Automobile Accident

- 697 iii. Sherrie Louise Faulk, born Private. She married Charles Joseph Richardson Private; born Private.

403. William Leonard Sr⁸ Faulk (Walter Pope⁷, William Levin⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born May 16, 1910 in Fort Worth, Tarrant Co., TX, and died April 21, 1983 in Athens, Henderson Co., TX. He married Eva Mattie Coker Private, daughter of William Coker and Amanda Dennis. She was born Private.

Notes for William Leonard Sr Faulk:
Information on this family from William Leonard Faulk Sr

More About William Leonard Sr Faulk:
Burial: 1983, Coker cem., Athens, Henderson Co., TX

Children of William Faulk and Eva Coker are:

- + 698 i. William Leonard Jr⁹ Faulk, born Private.
- 699 ii. Walter Kellet Faulk, born Private. He married Dera Medford Private; born Private.
- + 700 iii. Tonie Lee Faulk, born Private.

404. Fay Evelyn⁸ Broyles (Sarah Lucretia⁷ Faulk, James Elevenda⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married James W Parks Private. He died Unknown.

Notes for James W Parks:
He was a Mason

Child of Fay Broyles and James Parks is:
+ 701 i. Martha Jean⁹ Parks, born Private.

405. Edward Earl⁸ Broyles (Sarah Lucretia⁷ Faulk, James Elevenda⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Mildred Mae Eschburger Private, daughter of Wille B Eschburger. She was born 1919 in Texas, and died December 17, 1981 in Houston, Harris Co., TX.

Notes for Mildred Mae Eschburger:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Forest Lawndale cemetery,

More About Mildred Mae Eschburger:
Burial: 1981, Forest Park cem., Lawndale, Harris Co., TX

Child of Edward Broyles and Mildred Eschburger is:
702 i. Edward Earl II⁹ Broyles, born Private.

406. Mary Frances⁸ Broyles (Sarah Lucretia⁷ Faulk, James Elevenda⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Weldon Barnett Private, son of William Barnett and Mary Morris. He was born Private.

Children of Mary Broyles and Weldon Barnett are:
+ 703 i. Tanya⁹ Barnett, born Private.

- 704 ii. Sarah Kay Barnett, born Private. She married Marshall Charles Clark Private; born Private.

407. Doris Ruth⁸ Broyles (Sarah Lucretia⁷ Faulk, James Elevenda⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married McCormick Private. He was born Private.

Child of Doris Broyles and McCormick is:

- 705 i. Kevin Broyles⁹ McCormick, born Private.

408. Linda Analine⁸ Faulk (John Murray⁷, James Elevenda⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Robert Milton Strickland Private, son of Wilburn Strickland and Fay Tate. He was born Private.

Child of Linda Faulk and Robert Strickland is:

- 706 i. Robert Murray⁹ Strickland, born Private.

409. Carol Jean⁸ Faulk (John Murray⁷, James Elevenda⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Wilburn Lincoln Smith Private, son of Doyl Smith and Imogene Williams. He was born Private.

Children of Carol Faulk and Wilburn Smith are:

- 707 i. Kenneth Michael⁹ Smith, born Private.
708 ii. Stehanie Lynn Smith, born Private.
709 iii. James Darryl Smith, born Private.

421. Robert Hudson⁸ Lee (William Joseph⁷, Mary Lorena⁶ Faulk, Jesse Edward⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Gladys Lane Private. She was born Private.

Child of Robert Lee and Gladys Lane is:

- 710 i. Leslie Bryon⁹ Lee, born Private.

430. Martha Leona⁸ Harris (Jefferson Carl⁷, Martha Ann Eliza⁶ Faulk, Jesse Edward⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Everett Franklin Roe Private, son of George Roe and Frieda Wunerburge. He was born December 18, 1904 in Bastrop, Bastrop Co., TX, and died February 27, 1979 in Beaumont, Irion Co., TX.

More About Everett Franklin Roe:

Burial: 1979, Barnhart cem., Barnhart, Irion Co., TX

Children of Martha Harris and Everett Roe are:

- 711 i. Bobby Ineez⁹ Roe, born Private. She married Fer H McWilliams Private; born Private.
712 ii. Lola Bernice Roe, born Private. She married (1) Roy Childs Private; born Private. She married (2) John W Jones Private; born Private.
713 iii. Carl Franklin Roe, born April 12, 1933 in Ozona, Crockett Co., TX; died May 11, 1960 in Ozona, Crockett Co., TX.

More About Carl Franklin Roe:

Burial: 1960, Barnhart cem., Barnhart, Irion Co., TX

Military service: U S Army

- 714 iv. Charles Everett Roe, born June 22, 1942 in Barnhart, Barnhart, Irion Co., TX; died August 29, 1954 in Barnhart, Barnhart, Irion Co., TX.

More About Charles Everett Roe:

Burial: 1954, Barnhart cem., Barnhart, Irion Co., TX

715 v. Martha Gay Roe, born Private. She married Edward H Trotter Private; born Private.

432. Clifton Berry⁸ Harris (Jefferson Carl⁷, Martha Ann Eliza⁶ Faulk, Jesse Edward⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Presley Wilson Private, daughter of Henry Wilson and Ora Lackwood. She was born Private.

Child of Clifton Harris and Presley Wilson is:

716 i. Patricia⁹ Harris, born Private.

433. Jefferson Almon⁸ Harris (Jefferson Carl⁷, Martha Ann Eliza⁶ Faulk, Jesse Edward⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married May Lakey Private. She was born Private.

Children of Jefferson Harris and May Lakey are:

717 i. Jeff Stanley⁹ Harris, born Private. He married Elizabeth Volkl Private; born Private.

718 ii. Walter Harris, born Private. He married Eva June Yarbrough Private; born Private.

719 iii. Mickey Harris, born Private. He married Betty Jo Johnson Private; born Private.

720 iv. Scottie Harris, born Private. He married Phyllis Marton Private; born Private.

434. Mildred Faye⁸ Harris (Jefferson Carl⁷, Martha Ann Eliza⁶ Faulk, Jesse Edward⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married George Thorp Private, son of Lewis Thorpe and Nellie Gibson. He was born August 30, 1919 in Texas, and died January 16, 1974 in Sonora cemetery, Sonora, Sutton Co., TX.

More About George Thorp:

Burial: 1974, Sonora cemetery, Sonora, Sutton Co., TX

Children of Mildred Harris and George Thorp are:

721 i. Tommy⁹ Thorp, born Private. He married Shelia Standifer Private; born Private.

722 ii. Milton George Thorp, born Private. He married Barbara Wilkinson Private; born Private.

723 iii. Carla Thorp, born Private. She married Robert Wilson Private; born Private.

435. Emory Lee⁸ Harris (Jefferson Carl⁷, Martha Ann Eliza⁶ Faulk, Jesse Edward⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married (1) Dorothy Wright Private. She was born Private. He married (2) Vivian Wilson Private. She was born Private.

Children of Emory Harris and Dorothy Wright are:

724 i. Delta Faye⁹ Harris, born Private. She married Walker McCutchen Private; born Private.

725 ii. Larry Harris, born Private.

Child of Emory Harris and Vivian Wilson is:

726 i. Michael⁹ Harris, born Private.

436. Jimmy Raymond⁸ Harris (Jefferson Carl⁷, Martha Ann Eliza⁶ Faulk, Jesse Edward⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married (1) Jo Haven Private. She was born Private. He married (2) Jacjie Nell Pfiester Private. She was born Private.

Children of Jimmy Harris and Jo Haven are:

- 727 i. Bradley Wade⁹ Harris, born Private.
- 728 ii. Glenn Alan Harris, born Private.

Child of Jimmy Harris and Jacjie Pfiester is:

- 729 i. Julie Lois⁹ Harris, born Private. She married Travis Scoggins Private; born Private.

437. Alton Earl⁸ Harris (Jefferson Carl⁷, Martha Ann Eliza⁶ Faulk, Jesse Edward⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Elizabeth Ann Smith Private. She was born Private.

Children of Alton Harris and Elizabeth Smith are:

- 730 i. Joe⁹ Harris, born Private.
- 731 ii. Kenny Harris, born Private.
- 732 iii. Gwendolun Harris, born Private.

439. Brucher William⁸ Wilson (Mary Louisa⁷ Faulk, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born October 04, 1894 in Edgewood, Van Zandt Co., TX, and died April 27, 1975 in Dallas, Dallas Co., TX. He married Nancy Charity Hooks December 25, 1913 in Texas. She was born in Edgewood, Van Zandt Co., TX, and died Unknown in Will's Point, Van Zandt Co. Texas.

More About Brucher William Wilson:

Burial: Unknown, White Rose Cem., Will's Point, VanZandt Co., Texas

More About Nancy Charity Hooks:

Burial: Unknown, White Rose Cem., Will's Point, VanZandt Co., Texas

Children of Brucher Wilson and Nancy Hooks are:

- + 733 i. Brucher Wiilliam Jr⁹ Wilson, born Private.
- + 734 ii. Jean Marie Wilson, born Private.

440. Delmar⁸ Wilson (Mary Louisa⁷ Faulk, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born June 1895 in Van Zandt Co. TX, and died 1967. He married Unkown. She died Unknown.

Children of Delmar Wilson and Unkown are:

- 735 i. Robert Delmar⁹ Wilson, born Private.
- 736 ii. Hosea Wilson, born Abt. 1923 in Van Zandt Co. TX; died June 20, 1944 in St Laurent-sur-Mer, France. He married Bonnie Private; born Private.

Notes for Hosea Wilson:

Hosea served in the US Army for five years prior to his death during the Normandy invasion. He was serving in the 23rd Infantry, 2nd Infantry Division.

More About Hosea Wilson:

Burial: 1944, Normandy American Cemetery, France

Cause of Death: Killed in Action, WW II

441. Yuba Hannah⁸ Wilson (Mary Louisa⁷ Faulk, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born March 10, 1896 in Colfax, Van Zandt., Texas, and died June 12, 1973 in Dallas, Dallas Co., Texas. She married Samuel Homer Read June 19, 1915 in Edgewood, Van Zandt Co., Texas, son of George Read and Mary Maloney. He was born October 28, 1890 in Iadonia, Fannin Co., Texas, and died March 26, 1967 in Will's Point, Van Zandt Co. TX.

More About Yuba Hannah Wilson:

Burial: June 1973, White Rose Cem., Will's Point, VanZandt Co., Texas

More About Samuel Homer Read:

Burial: March 1967, White Rose Cem., Will's Point, VanZandt Co., Texas

Children of Yuba Wilson and Samuel Read are:

- + 737 i. Winna Faye⁹ Read, born April 07, 1917 in Vernon, --- Co., Texas; died June 09, 1992 in Terrell, --- Co., Texas.
- + 738 ii. Homer Wilson Read, born Private.
- + 739 iii. Betty Ann Read, born Private.

442. Guyton Robert⁸ Wilson (Mary Louisa⁷ Faulk, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born October 04, 1898 in Edgewood, Van Zandt Co., TX, and died January 1973 in Nueces Co., TX. He married Anna Samantha Brown May 07, 1927 in Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX, daughter of Joseph Brown and Adella Spradlin. She was born February 15, 1900 in Kemp, Kaufman Co., TX, and died April 23, 1975 in Long Beach, Orange Co., CA.

More About Guyton Robert Wilson:

Burial: 1973, Oaks cemetery, Mesquite, Dallas Co., TX

Children of Guyton Wilson and Anna Brown are:

- + 740 i. Ruby Faye⁹ Wilson, born Private.
- + 741 ii. Robert Joe Wilson, born September 19, 1929 in Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX; died July 03, 1961 in Winslow, Navajo Co., Arizona.
- + 742 iii. James Thomas Wilson, born Private.
- + 743 iv. Jesse Edison Wilson, born Private.
- + 744 v. Christine Ann Wilson, born Private.

449. Archie⁸ Faulk (William Arch⁷, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married James Hollan Heard Private. He died January 26, 1966 in San Augustine, --- Co., FL.

More About James Hollan Heard:

Burial: 1966, Haven of Memories, Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX

Children of Archie Faulk and James Heard are:

- + 745 i. Bobby James⁹ Heard, born Private.
- + 746 ii. Archie Christine Heard, born Private.

462. Selmon Thomas⁸ Faulk (Dee Witt⁷, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born December 06, 1906 in Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX, and died July 27, 1961 in Artesia, Eddy Co., NM. He married Verna Mae Edmondson Private. She was born Private.

More About Selmon Thomas Faulk:

Burial: 1961, Artesia, Eddy Co., NM

Child of Selmon Faulk and Verna Eedmondson is:

- 747 i. Ruth⁹ Faulk, born Private.

463. Lowell Allen⁸ Faulk (Dee Witt⁷, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born August 02, 1911 in Wills point, Van Zandt Co., TX, and died April 14, 1981 in Center, Shelby Co., TX. He married Inez Pearson

Private. She was born Private.

More About Lowell Allen Faulk:

Burial: 1981, Woodbine cemetery, Artesia, Eddy Co., NM

Children of Lowell Faulk and Inez Pearson are:

- + 748 i. Arlene Annette⁹ Faulk, born Private.
- + 749 ii. Jo Ann Faulk, born Private.
- + 750 iii. Loretta Alene Faulk, born Private.

465. Susie Merlene⁸ Faulk (Dee Witt⁷, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Francis Doyle Smith Private. He was born Private.

Child of Susie Faulk and Francis Smith is:

- 751 i. Jerry Dee⁹ Smith, born Private. He married -- Werley Private; born Private.

466. Eula Mae⁸ Faulk (Dee Witt⁷, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born November 24, 1921 in Lorraine, Mitchel Co., TX, and died March 06, 1980 in Artesia, Eddy Co., NM. She married Curtis Hopper Private. He was born Private.

More About Eula Mae Faulk:

Burial: 1980, Artesia, Eddy Co., NM

Child of Eula Faulk and Curtis Hopper is:

- + 752 i. Barbara⁹ Hopper, born Private.

467. Harold George⁸ Faulk (Dee Witt⁷, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Joyce Mills Private. She was born Private.

Children of Harold Faulk and Joyce Mills are:

- + 753 i. Sharon⁹ Faulk, born Private.
- 754 ii. Donald Faulk, born Private.
- + 755 iii. David Faulk, born Private.
- + 756 iv. Jack Faulk, born Private.

477. Calvin Sr⁸ McLemore (Leona Elvira⁷ Johnson, Rhoda Ann⁶ Faulk, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born May 06, 1896 in Wills Point, Van Zandt Co., TX, and died February 18, 1945 in Jackson, --- Co. MS. He married Ethly Edna Johns Private, daughter of Ulysses Johns and Florence Duke. She was born Private.

Notes for Calvin Sr McLemore:

Information from family records by Irene Johnson #1400 and from Laverene Day, P O Box 499, Mexia, TX 76669

Child of Calvin McLemore and Ethly Johns is:

- 757 i. Calvin Jr⁹ McLemore, born Private.

482. Essie Beatrice⁸ Whisenhunt (Ida Lucy⁷ Johnson, Rhoda Ann⁶ Faulk, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born August 24, 1899 in Van Zandt Co., TX, and died July 17, 1984 in Mexia, Limestone Co., TX. She married James Benjamin East January 01, 1919 in Limestone Co., TX. He was born November

25, 1896 in Limesgtone Co., TX, and died October 23, 1970 in Limesgtone Co., TX.

More About Essie Beatrice Whisenhunt:

Burial: 1984, Shilo cemetery, Mexia, Limestone Co., TX

More About James Benjamin East:

Burial: 1970, Shilo cemetery, Mexia, Limestone Co., TX

Child of Essie Whisenhunt and James East is:

+ 758 i. Oscar Branch⁹ East, born Private.

483. Tressie Estelle⁸ Whisenhunt (Ida Lucy⁷ Johnson, Rhoda Ann⁶ Faulk, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born October 07, 1903 in Kosse, Limestone Co., TX, and died Unknown. She married Joseph Spurgeon Fortson October 25, 1919, son of Samuel Fortson and Mary Carpenter. He was born February 14, 1898 in Meridian, Lauderdale Co., MS, and died May 05, 1969 in Mexia, Limesgtone Co., TX.

More About Tressie Estelle Whisenhunt:

Burial: Unknown, Prairie Grove cemetery, Mexia, Limestone Co., TX

More About Joseph Spurgeon Fortson:

Burial: 1969, Prairie Grove cemetery, Mexia, Limestone Co., TX

Children of Tressie Whisenhunt and Joseph Fortson are:

+ 759 i. Ollie Marion⁹ Fortson, born August 15, 1922 in Mexia, Limesgtone Co., TX; died June 16, 1946 in Pampa, Gray Co., TX.

+ 760 ii. Edna LaVerne Fortson, born Private.

+ 761 iii. Alva Ray Fortson, born Private.

+ 762 iv. Joseph Harrell Fortson, born Private.

763 v. Harvey Eugene Fortson, born November 19, 1935 in Mexia, Limesgtone Co., TX; died Unknown in Mexia, Limesgtone Co., TX.

More About Harvey Eugene Fortson:

Burial: Unknown, Prairie Grove cemetery, Mexia, Limestone Co., TX

+ 764 vi. Kenneth Larry Fortson, born Private.

484. William Clyde⁸ Whisenhunt (Ida Lucy⁷ Johnson, Rhoda Ann⁶ Faulk, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born December 08, 1909 in Limesgtone Co., TX, and died March 17, 1983 in Mexia, Limestone Co., TX. He married Nona Pearl Hall Private, daughter of Isam Hall and Emma O'Hara. She was born Private.

More About William Clyde Whisenhunt:

Burial: 1983, Prairie Grove cemetery, Mexia, Limestone Co., TX

Child of William Whisenhunt and Nona Hall is:

765 i. Harry Eugene⁹ Whisenhunt, born January 16, 1931 in Mexia, Limesgtone Co., TX; died December 1984 in Killeen, Bell Co., TX. He married Jane Barnes Private; born Private.

More About Harry Eugene Whisenhunt:

Burial: 1984, Killeen, Bell Co., TX

495. Lopez⁸ McClelland (Vernon⁷ Rainey, Mary Emma Elvira Viola⁶ Faulk, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married

Max Euthayne Hopkins Private. He was born Private.

Children of Lopez McClelland and Max Hopkins are:

- 766 i. Clinton Euthayne⁹ Hopkins, born Private.
- 767 ii. Donna Marrie Hopkins, born Private.
- 768 iii. Ronnie Rex Hopkins, born Private.

Generation No. 7

498. Dotsie⁹ Parker (Sarah Elizabeth Rhoda⁸ Faulk, William Kendrick⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born January 19, 1902 in Pascouglia, Jackson Co., MS, and died Unknown. She married (1) Samuel Eustis Campbell October 20, 1921 in Kushla, Mobil Co., AL, son of Charles Campbell and Alice Wilson. He was born November 07, 1897 in Shell Banks, Baldwin Co., AL, and died August 16, 1929 in Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL. She married (2) Charles Hastings Private. He was born Private.

Notes for Dotsie Parker:

I first contacted Dotsie Parker Hastings in Memphis TN where she was living with a daughter. Later they moved to Eight Mile AL where I visited her again. Thanks to her and her excellent memory she provided much information on this family. She was a lovely lady full of life and most enjoyable.

More About Samuel Eustis Campbell:

Burial: 1929, Elam cemetery, Whistler, Mobile, AL

Children of Dotsie Parker and Samuel Campbell are:

- 769 i. Olivet Hope¹⁰ Campbell, born Private. She married John Raymond Kelley Private; born Private.
- 770 ii. Ernest Levoy Campbell, born Private. He married Anna Lou Modena Private; born Private.
- 771 iii. Samuel Arthur Campbell, born Private. He married Evelyn Pauline Hamilton Private; born Private.
- 772 iv. Loren Sibley Campbell, born Private. He married Mary Lou Hardee Private; born Private.
- 773 v. Corliss V Campbell, born Private. She married Robert George Tanner Private; born Private.
- 774 vi. Ida G Campbell, born Private. She married Herbert G Shaw Private; born Private.

Child of Dotsie Parker and Charles Hastings is:

- 775 i. Charles Wesley¹⁰ Hastings, born Private.

500. Orin Harvey Jr⁹ Parker (Sarah Elizabeth Rhoda⁸ Faulk, William Kendrick⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Lois Bernice Burdette Private, daughter of Martin Burdette and Martha Buckley. She was born Private.

Children of Orin Parker and Lois Burdette are:

- 776 i. Oran Harvey III¹⁰ Parker, born Private. He married Judith C Strocher Private; born Private.
- 777 ii. Donald Lester Parker, born Private. He married Linda Jean Busby Private; born Private.
- 778 iii. Sharon Kay Parker, born Private. She married David W Esworth Private; born Private.
- 779 iv. Richards Wayne Parker, born Private. He married Sheryl Marie Fant Private; born Private.
- 780 v. Michael D Parker, born Private. He married Lori Ann Tanner Private; born Private.

501. Alonzo Lonnie⁹ Faulk (William Washington⁸, William Kendrick⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born September 1909 in Florida, and died Unknown in Picayune, Pearl River Co., MS. He married Grace May Private. She was born Private.

More About Alonzo Lonnie Faulk:

Burial: Unknown, New Palestine cemetery, Picayune, Pearl River Co., MS

Children of Alonzo Faulk and Grace May are:

- 781 i. David¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.
- 782 ii. Paul Faulk, born Private.
- 783 iii. June Faulk, born Private.

502. Claude William⁹ Faulk (William Washington⁸, William Kendrick⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born March 02, 1910, and died June 1985 in Mississippi. He married (1) Mrs Pearl Faulk. She was born 1900, and died January 1981 in Mississippi. He married (2) Stella Gibson. She was born February 1919, and died September 1981 in Mississippi.

More About Claude William Faulk:

Burial: Unknown, Mississippi

Children of Claude Faulk and Stella Gibson are:

- 784 i. Charles Samuel¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.
- 785 ii. Sarah Ann Faulk, born Private.

504. Richard Hubert Sr⁹ Faulk (William Washington⁸, William Kendrick⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Shirley Wydell Daniel Private. She was born Private.

Children of Richard Faulk and Shirley Daniel are:

- 786 i. Richards Hubert Jr¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.
- 787 ii. Rebecca Diane Faulk, born Private.
- 788 iii. William Daniel Faulk, born Private.
- 789 iv. Ada Elizabeth Faulk, born Private.

505. William Marion⁹ Faulk (William Washington⁸, William Kendrick⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Ruth Ferguson Private. She was born Private.

Children of William Faulk and Ruth Ferguson are:

- 790 i. Janet Elaine¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.
- 791 ii. Betty Faulk, born Private.
- 792 iii. Calkey Faulk, born Private.
- 793 iv. Nancy Faulk, born Private.

519. Doris Wilber⁹ Sandifer (Blanche⁸ Faulk, William Kendrick⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born January 21, 1915 in Mobile, Mobile Co., AL, and died May 04, 1970 in Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL. She married Victor Frederick Hultstrand February 14, 1943 in Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL. He was born October 02, 1918 in Park River, --- Co., ND, and died 1955 in Quonset Point, --- Co., VA.

More About Doris Wilber Sandifer:

Burial: 1970, National cemetery, Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL

Notes for Victor Frederick Hultstrand:
Information from Inez S Gardner and Blanche Faulk Sandifer.

More About Victor Frederick Hultstrand:
Burial: 1955, National cemetery, Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL
Cause of Death: Died in USN helicopter accident

Children of Doris Sandifer and Victor Hultstrand are:

- + 794 i. Victor Sandiford¹⁰ Hultstrand, born Private.
- 795 ii. Robert Hollis Hultstrand, born Private. He married Mrs Barbara Hultstrand Private; born Private.

520. Mollie Inez⁹ Sandifer (Blanche⁸ Faulk, William Kendrick⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Harry Barton Gardner Private. He was born Private.

Children of Mollie Sandifer and Harry Gardner are:

- 796 i. Harry Barton III¹⁰ Gardner, born Private. He married Mary Ann Bartlett Private; born Private.
- 797 ii. Terri Blanche Gardner, born Private. She married James Bradford Sinclair Private; born Private.
- + 798 iii. Timothy Hollis Gardner, born Private.

523. Tyrus Raymond⁹ Cobb (Alice⁸ Faulk, William Kendrick⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married R E Williams Private. She was born Private.

Children of Tyrus Cobb and R Williams are:

- 799 i. Tyrus Raymond Jr¹⁰ Cobb, born Private.
- 800 ii. Janet Cobb, born Private.
- 801 iii. Sharon Cobb, born Private.
- 802 iv. Donald Cobb, born Private.

524. Len Willard⁹ Cobb (Alice⁸ Faulk, William Kendrick⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Myrtle Earnest Private. She was born Private.

Child of Len Cobb and Myrtle Earnest is:

- 803 i. Barry¹⁰ Cobb, born Private.

527. Mary Louise⁹ Thompson (Mary Elizabeth⁸ Faulk, Isaac Bebe⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married (1) Jose Jr Medla Private, son of Jose Merla and Maria Ramize. He was born Private. She married (2) Donald John Piepenbrink Private, son of August Piepenbrink and Alma Luecke. He was born Private.

Children of Mary Thompson and Jose Medla are:

- + 804 i. Donna Linda¹⁰ Medla, born Private.
- + 805 ii. Christine Mary Medla, born Private.
- + 806 iii. Theresa Ann Medla, born Private.

Child of Mary Thompson and Donald Piepenbrink is:

- 807 i. Joseph John¹⁰ Piepenbrink, born Private.

528. Herbert Isaac⁹ Faulk (Isaac Bebe Jr⁸, Isaac Bebe⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Betsy Alethia Pomin Private. She was born Private.

Children of Herbert Faulk and Betsy Pomin are:

- + 808 i. Matthew Alan¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.
- 809 ii. Nancy Carol Faulk, born Private. She married David Gotesshall Private; born Private.
- 810 iii. Jonathan Edward Faulk, born Private.

530. Ruth Eleanor⁹ Faulk (Isaac Bebe Jr⁸, Isaac Bebe⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Gale Wyley Private. He was born Private.

Children of Ruth Faulk and Gale Wyley are:

- 811 i. 1087 George Michael¹⁰ Wyley, born Private.
- + 812 ii. Laura Ann Wyley, born Private.

531. Edward Allen⁹ Faulk (Isaac Bebe Jr⁸, Isaac Bebe⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Roberta Isa Private. She was born Private.

Child of Edward Faulk and Roberta Isa is:

- 813 i. Richard Kenji¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.

534. Gladys⁹ Reynolds (James Alfred⁸, Minerva⁷ Faulk, Allen⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born April 15, 1905 in Walnut Hills, Escambia Co., FL, and died December 30, 1980 in Mobile, Mobile Co., AL. She married John Emery Flannigan. He died Unknown.

More About Gladys Reynolds:

Burial: 1980, McCullough Cem., McCullough, Escambia Co. AL

Children of Gladys Reynolds and John Flannigan are:

- 814 i. John Edward¹⁰ Flannigan, born 1924 in Atmore, Escambia Co., AL; died 1924 in 5 Months, Atmore, Escambia Co., AL.

More About John Edward Flannigan:

Burial: 1924, McCullough Cem., McCullough, Escambia Co., AL

- 815 ii. Mary Edna Flannigan, born Private. She married Larry Carroll Private; born Private.
- 816 iii. Lloyd Emery Flannigan, born August 01, 1930 in Atmore, Escambia Co., AL; died March 29, 1989 in Mobile, Mobile Co., AL. He married Ophelia Salter Private; born Private.

More About Lloyd Emery Flannigan:

Burial: 1989, McCullough Cem., McCullough, Escambia Co., AL

- 817 iv. Jerry Earl Flannigan, born Private. He married Charlotte Boutwell Private; born Private.

544. Timothy Paul⁹ Faulk (Paul John⁸, William Arthur⁷, John T⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Wanda Ruth Fore Private. She was born Private.

Children of Timothy Faulk and Wanda Fore are:

- 818 i. Timothy Kevin¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.
- 819 ii. Crystal Dawn Faulk, born Private.

554. Rufus Thames⁹ Faulk (Allen T⁸, Jordan D⁷, Neal Franklin⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private.

Children of Rufus Thames Faulk are:

- 820 i. Lisa¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.
- 821 ii. Kevin Rufus Faulk, born November 13, 1959; died June 15, 1964.

555. Joan Carol⁹ Cotton (Princess⁸ Faulk, Neal Henry⁷, Neal Franklin⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married (1) James Lamar Waters Private. He was born Private. She married (2) Eugene Nicholson Private. He was born Private.

Children of Joan Cotton and James Waters are:

- 822 i. Rhonda Marie¹⁰ Waters, born Private. She married Randel Eugene Donnelly Private; born Private.
- 823 ii. James Lamar Jr Waters, born Private.

556. Nina⁹ Cotton (Princess⁸ Faulk, Neal Henry⁷, Neal Franklin⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Thomas Hoyt Freeman Private. He was born Private.

Children of Nina Cotton and Thomas Freeman are:

- 824 i. Brent¹⁰ Freeman, born Private.
- 825 ii. Brook Freeman, born Private.

557. Shirley⁹ Cotton (Princess⁸ Faulk, Neal Henry⁷, Neal Franklin⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Peter Arno Fritz Private. He was born Private.

Child of Shirley Cotton and Peter Fritz is:

- 826 i. Jason Arno¹⁰ Fritz, born Private.

558. Jean⁹ Elliott (Flossie Beatrice⁸ Faulk, Neal Henry⁷, Neal Franklin⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Rupert Edward Fairfield Private. He was born Private.

Children of Jean Elliott and Rupert Fairfield are:

- 827 i. Warren¹⁰ Fairfield, born Private.
- 828 ii. Robert Fairfield, born Private.

559. Betty⁹ Elliott (Flossie Beatrice⁸ Faulk, Neal Henry⁷, Neal Franklin⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Norman Stevens Private. He was born Private.

Children of Betty Elliott and Norman Stevens are:

- 829 i. Ronnie Lamar¹⁰ Stevens, born Private.
- 830 ii. Holly Stevens, born Private.

560. Joyce⁹ Elliott (Flossie Beatrice⁸ Faulk, Neal Henry⁷, Neal Franklin⁶, Levin

Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Richard Kingry Private. He was born Private.

Child of Joyce Elliott and Richard Kingry is:

- 831 i. Katrina Joyce¹⁰ Kingry, born Private.

562. Pamela Delores⁹ Faulk (Neal Henry Jr⁸, Neal Henry⁷, Neal Franklin⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Bobby Gene Lester Private. He was born Private.

Children of Pamela Faulk and Bobby Lester are:

- 832 i. Phyllis Diane¹⁰ Lester, born Private.
- 833 ii. Stephen Anthony Lester, born Private.

565. Mark Alton⁹ Faulk (John Allen⁸, Neal Henry⁷, Neal Franklin⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Francis Eleanor Cozart Private, daughter of Houston Cozart and Lillian Cartright. She was born Private.

Child of Mark Faulk and Francis Cozart is:

- 834 i. Ashley Elizabeth¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.

570. Cheryl Nadine⁹ Copeland (Grace Suphine⁸ Faulk, Neal Henry⁷, Neal Franklin⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Billy Cleo Kidd Private, son of Robert Kidd and Bemus Grimes. He was born Private.

Child of Cheryl Copeland and Billy Kidd is:

- 835 i. Natalie Grace¹⁰ Kidd, born Private.

572. Cameron Lee⁹ Copeland (Grace Suphine⁸ Faulk, Neal Henry⁷, Neal Franklin⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Cathy Jo Batchelder Private, daughter of Neil Batchelder and Carlote Booth. She was born Private.

Children of Cameron Copeland and Cathy Batchelder are:

- 836 i. Charles Erven¹⁰ Copeland, born Private.
- 837 ii. Celia Paige Copeland, born Private.

579. James Wesley⁹ Stripling (Franklin Marion⁸, William Aaron⁷, Mary Elizabeth Clementine⁶ Faulk, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Geneva Fate Garmon Private. She was born Private.

Child of James Stripling and Geneva Garmon is:

- 838 i. Kay¹⁰ Stripling, born Private.

581. Joyce Mae⁹ O'Connor (Florence⁸ Stripling, William Aaron⁷, Mary Elizabeth Clementine⁶ Faulk, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Wayme Clarence Hines Private, son of David Hines and Jessie Lenard. He was born Private.

Children of Joyce O'Connor and Wayme Hines are:

- 839 i. Tommy Dale¹⁰ Hines, born Private.
- 840 ii. David Wayne Hines, born Private.

- 841 iii. Richard Alan Hines, born Private.
- 842 iv. Donald Wayne Hines, born Private.

582. William Dice⁹ Wood (Carrie Ophelia⁸ Torrey, Mary Ella⁷ Faulk, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Mildred LaFaye Nicholas Private. She was born Private.

Children of William Wood and Mildred Nicholas are:

- + 843 i. Janet Faye¹⁰ Wood, born Private.
- 844 ii. George Pryor Wood, born Private.
- 845 iii. Ralph Rutledge Wood, born Private.
- 846 iv. Paul Nicholas Wood, born Private.

583. Mary Lou⁹ Wood (Carrie Ophelia⁸ Torrey, Mary Ella⁷ Faulk, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Charles Lee Coffman Private. He was born Private.

Children of Mary Wood and Charles Coffman are:

- + 847 i. Catherine Jean¹⁰ Coffman, born Private.
- 848 ii. Michael Charles Coffman, born Private.
- + 849 iii. Mary Ann Coffman, born Private.

584. Robbie Lee⁹ Wood (Carrie Ophelia⁸ Torrey, Mary Ella⁷ Faulk, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Roy Dale Davis Private. He was born Private.

Children of Robbie Wood and Roy Davis are:

- 850 i. Robin Dianne¹⁰ Davis, born Private.
- 851 ii. Charlotte Tara Davis, born Private.

585. Ella Mae⁹ Baker (Ruby Mae⁸ Torrey, Mary Ella⁷ Faulk, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Thomas King Private. He was born Private.

Children of Ella Baker and Thomas King are:

- 852 i. Tom Baker¹⁰ King, born Private. He married Jewel Private; born Private.
- + 853 ii. Lelia Dianne King, born Private.
- + 854 iii. Bertha Marie King, born Private.
- 855 iv. Wendy Catherine King, born Private. She married Charles Ebert Brown Private; born Private.

586. James Ray⁹ Baker (Ruby Mae⁸ Torrey, Mary Ella⁷ Faulk, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Violet Lena Werlinger Private. She was born Private.

Children of James Baker and Violet Werlinger are:

- + 856 i. Deborah Lynn¹⁰ Baker, born Private.
- 857 ii. Jack Nalty Baker, born Private.

587. Doris⁹ Baker (Ruby Mae⁸ Torrey, Mary Ella⁷ Faulk, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married (1) Lt Col. USAF William Patrick Sr Broderick Private. He was born February 29, 1920 in Kingston, Luzerne Co., PA, and died December 17, 1979. She married (2) Lt Col. USAF William Patrick Broderick Private. He was born February 29, 1920 in Kingston, Luzerne Co., PA, and died December 17, 1979.

More About Lt Col. USAF William Patrick Sr Broderick:
Occupation: Lt Col USAF

Children of Doris Baker and William Broderick are:

- 858 i. William Patrick Jr¹⁰ Broderick, born Private.
- 859 ii. Michael Davis Broderick, born Private.
- 860 iii. Timothy Broderick, born Private.
- 861 iv. Barbara Ann Broderick, born Private.

588. Benjamin Davis Baker⁹ Jr (Ruby Mae⁸ Torrey, Mary Ella⁷ Faulk, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married (1) Mary Ann Studdard Private. She died February 06, 1979. He married (2) Florine Bailey Private. She was born Private.

Children of Benjamin Jr and Mary Studdard are:

- 862 i. Benjamin Guy¹⁰ Baker, born January 05, 1954 in Monroe, Ouchita Par., LA; died March 22, 1980 in Monroe, Ouchita Par., LA.
- 863 ii. Rebecca Lynn Baker, born Private. She married Donald Ray Cox Private; born Private.
- 864 iii. Doris Elizabeth Baker, born Private. She married James Talley Private; born Private.

590. Helen Mary Ellen⁹ Wingert (Elodie Rowena⁸ Faulk, James Madison Jr⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married (1) James Hewell Heard Private. He was born Private. She married (2) James Hewell Sr Heard Private. He was born Private.

Children of Helen Wingert and James Heard are:

- + 865 i. James Hewell Jr¹⁰ Heard, born Private.
- + 866 ii. Michael Francis Heard, born Private.
- 867 iii. Robin Elizabeth Heard, born Private.

Child of Helen Wingert and James Heard is:

- 868 i. John Herrell Jr¹⁰ Heard, born Private.

592. John Earl⁹ Wingert (Elodie Rowena⁸ Faulk, James Madison Jr⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Doris Ann Horton Private. She was born Private.

Children of John Wingert and Doris Horton are:

- 869 i. Johnnie Darrell¹⁰ Wingert, born Private.
- 870 ii. Wendy Darrell Wingert, born Private.

593. Charles Buford Jr⁹ Allbritton (Mary Eugenia⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born November 24, 1925 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA, and died April 19, 1992 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA. He married Madge Raye Cruse Private, daughter of John Cruse and Gussie Morris. She was born Private.

Notes for Charles Buford Jr Allbritton:

Buried in Heard Cemetery, Manifest, Catahoula Par., LA

More About Charles Buford Jr Allbritton:

Burial: 1992, Heard cemetery, Manifest, Catahoula Par., LA

Children of Charles Allbritton and Madge Cruse are:

- 871 i. Charles Wesley¹⁰ Albritton, born August 19, 1947 in Jonesville, Catahoula Par., LA; died March 29, 1948 in Jonesville, Catahoula Par., LA.

Notes for Charles Wesley Albritton:

Buried in Heard Cemetery, Manifest, Catahoula Par., LA[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Heard Cemetery at Manifest, Catahoula Par., LA

More About Charles Wesley Albritton:

Burial: 1948, Heard cemetery, Manifest, Catahoula Par., LA

- + 872 ii. Nelda Ann Allbritton, born Private.
- + 873 iii. John Wayne Albritton, born Private.

594. Bettye Jean⁹ Allbritton (Mary Eugenia⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Joe Morgan Sr Holloway Private. He was born Private.

Children of Bettye Allbritton and Joe Holloway are:

- + 874 i. Joe Morgan Jr¹⁰ Holloway, born Private.
- + 875 ii. Charles Mark Holloway, born Private.
- + 876 iii. Tracy Ken Holloway, born Private.

595. Charles B Jr⁹ Allbritton (Mary Eugenia⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born November 24, 1925 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA, and died March 19, 1992 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA. He married Madge Rae Cruse Private, daughter of John Cruse and Gussie Morris. She was born Private.

More About Charles B Jr Allbritton:

Burial: Unknown, Heard cemetery, Manifest, Catahoula Par., LA

Child of Charles Allbritton and Madge Cruse is:

- + 877 i. Nelda Ann¹⁰ Albritton, born Private.

597. Mildred Lee⁹ Wright (Mattie Lee⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Richard Jr Treanor Private, son of George Wright and Mattie Faulk. He was born Private.

Children of Mildred Wright and Richard Treanor are:

- + 878 i. Nancy Richalene¹⁰ Treanor, born Private.
- + 879 ii. Nancy Richelene Treanor, born Private.
- + 880 iii. Gary Thomas Treanor, born Private.
- + 881 iv. Mary Lynn Treanor, born Private.
- 882 v. Teddy Ray Traenor, born Private. He married Marilyn Christine Ellis Private; born Private.
- 883 vi. Teddy Ray Treanor, born Private. He married Marilyn Christine Ellis Private; born Private.

598. George Gerald⁹ Wright (Mattie Lee⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Ruth Marie Warner Private. She was born Private.

Children of George Wright and Ruth Warner are:

- 884 i. Michael Wayne¹⁰ Wright, born Private.
- + 885 ii. Janet Marie Wright, born Private.

599. Sarah Jane⁹ Wright (Mattie Lee⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Milton Eugene Cockerham Private. He was born Private.

Children of Sarah Wright and Milton Cockerham are:

- + 886 i. Judith Ann¹⁰ Cockerham, born Private.
- + 887 ii. Carolyn Faye Cockerham, born Private.
- + 888 iii. Patricia Lee Cockerham, born Private.
- 889 iv. David Milton Cockerham, born Private. He married (1) Kathy Phifer Private; born Private. He married (2) Kathy Pifer Private; born Private.
- + 890 v. Virginia Lynn Cockerham, born Private.

600. Jimmy David⁹ Wright (Mattie Lee⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Mary Ella Briggs Private. She was born Private.

Children of Jimmy Wright and Mary Briggs are:

- 891 i. Zella Diane¹⁰ Wright, born Private.
- 892 ii. Zella Diana Wright, born Private.
- 893 iii. Brian David Wright, born Private.

602. Patsy Nell⁹ Wright (Mattie Lee⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married H R White Private. He was born Private.

Children of Patsy Wright and H White are:

- 894 i. Bruce Ray¹⁰ White, born Private. He married Susan Eleanor Hayes Private; born Private.
- 895 ii. Bruce Ray White, born Private. He married Susan Eleanor Hayes Private; born Private.
- 896 iii. Terri Teresa White, born Private. She married Michael Jeffrey Conley Private; born Private.

603. Alice Faye⁹ Wright (Mattie Lee⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married (1) Jessie Wayne Tullos Private. He was born September 14, 1942, and died September 1971. She married (2) John A White Private. He was born Private. She married (3) John A White Private. He was born Private. She married (4) John A White Private. He was born Private.

Children of Alice Wright and Jessie Tullos are:

- 897 i. Jessie Wayne Jr¹⁰ Tullos, born Private.
- 898 ii. Jessie Wayne Jr Tullos, born Private.
- 899 iii. Gwendelyn Denise Tullos, born Private.
- 900 iv. GwendolynDenise Tullos, born Private.

Child of Alice Wright and John White is:

- 901 i. Roxanna Kaye¹⁰ White, born Private.

604. Doris Ann⁹ Wright (Mattie Lee⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Kenneth Ray Blaney Private. He was born Private.

Children of Doris Wright and Kenneth Blaney are:

- 902 i. Cynthia Ann¹⁰ Blaney, born Private.
- 903 ii. Kenneth Ray Jr Blaney, born Private.

605. Carol Annette⁹ Wright (Mattie Lee⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Perry Holly Jr Aplin Private. He was born Private.

Children of Carol Wright and Perry Aplin are:

- 904 i. Carla Ann¹⁰ Aplin, born Private.
- 905 ii. Muchael Glenn Aplin, born Private.
- 906 iii. Michael Glenn Aplin, born Private.

606. Margaret Ross⁹ Wright (Mattie Lee⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born December 27, 1945 in Harrisonburg, Catahoula Par., LA, and died April 01, 1974 in Sicily Island, Catahoula Par., LA. She married Barney Brooks Private. He was born Private.

Notes for Margaret Ross Wright:

Buried in Pine Hill Cemetery at Sicily Island LA[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Pine Hill Cemetery at Sicily Island LA

More About Margaret Ross Wright:

Burial: 1974, Pine Hill cemetery, Sicily Island, Catahoula Par., LA

Children of Margaret Wright and Barney Brooks are:

- 907 i. Brebda Lee¹⁰ Brooks, born Private.
- 908 ii. Brenda Lee Brooks, born Private.

607. David Bruce⁹ Wright (Mattie Lee⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Sylvia Orgeron Private. She was born Private.

Children of David Wright and Sylvia Orgeron are:

- 909 i. Christopher Wade¹⁰ Wright, born Private.
- 910 ii. Mattie Marie Wright, born Private.

608. Russell Wayne⁹ Wright (Mattie Lee⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Fabinne Rhodes Private. She was born Private.

Children of Russell Wright and Fabinne Rhodes are:

- 911 i. Rachelle Michelle¹⁰ Wright, born Private.
- 912 ii. Rachel Machelie Wright, born Private.
- 913 iii. Sharon Wright, born Private.
- 914 iv. Sharon Wright, born Private.
- 915 v. Melanie Wright, born Private.

609. Pamela Jane⁹ Faulk (Eugene Victor⁸, Charles Grover⁷, John Fletcher⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married John Robinson Private. He was born Private.

Child of Pamela Faulk and John Robinson is:

916 i. Kelsey Faulk¹⁰ Robinson, born Private.

614. Betty Lu⁹ Burford (Vona Maxine⁸ Faulk, Charles Grover⁷, John Fletcher⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married J Mikal Crawford Private, son of Jack Crawford. He was born Private.

Children of Betty Burford and J Crawford are:

- 917 i. Chad Mikal¹⁰ Crawford, born Private.
- 918 ii. Angela Dawn Crawford, born Private.

616. Betty Lu⁹ Buford (Vona Maxine⁸ Faulk, Charles Grover⁷, John Fletcher⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married J Mikal Crawford Private, son of Jack Crawford. He was born Private.

Children of Betty Buford and J Crawford are:

- 919 i. Chad¹⁰ Crawford, born Private.
- 920 ii. Angie Crawford, born Private.

630. Susan Lea⁹ Taylor (Mary Elnora⁸ Givens, Una Lee⁷ Faulk, John Fletcher⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married (1) Kenneth Elstead O'Brien Private. He was born Private. She married (2) Charles Wiley Porter Private. He was born Private.

Children of Susan Taylor and Kenneth O'Brien are:

- 921 i. Sharlene Elizabeth¹⁰ O'Brien, born Private.
- 922 ii. Kory Taylor O'Brien, born Private.

Child of Susan Taylor and Charles Porter is:

- 923 i. Charles Elwood¹⁰ Porter, born Private.

631. Susan Lee⁹ Taylor (Mary Elnora⁸ Givens, Una Lee⁷ Faulk, John Fletcher⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married (1) Kenneth Elstead O'Brien Private. He was born Private. She married (2) Charles Wiley Porter Private. He was born Private.

Children of Susan Taylor and Kenneth O'Brien are:

- 924 i. Sharlene Elizabeth¹⁰ O'Brien, born Private.
- 925 ii. Kory Taylor O'Brien, born Private.

Child of Susan Taylor and Charles Porter is:

- 926 i. Charles Elwood¹⁰ Porter, born Private.

632. Jack Edward⁹ Taylor (Mary Elnora⁸ Givens, Una Lee⁷ Faulk, John Fletcher⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born May 14, 1946 in San Mateo, San Mateo Co., CA, and died August 22, 1975 in San Mateo, San Mateo Co., CA. He married Carol Harrison Private. She was born Private.

Notes for Jack Edward Taylor:

Killed by a truck in front of his house

Information from Elnora Givens Taylor, 219 Martin Dr, Aptos CA 95003[charles.FBK.FTW]

This information furnished by Mary Elnora Taylor, 219 Martin Dr., Aptos CA 95003. Jack Elwood Taylor was killed by his truck in front of his house. He is buried in Skylawn

cemetery, San Mateo CA.

More About Jack Edward Taylor:

Burial: 1975, Skylawn cemetery, San Mateo, San mateo Co., CA

Children of Jack Taylor and Carol Harrison are:

- 927 i. Demele Marie¹⁰ Taylor, born Private.
- 928 ii. Denele Marie Taylor, born Private.
- 929 iii. Lori Ann Taylor, born Private.

637. George Edward III⁹ Denise (Virgina Lee⁸ Faulk, Thurman Baker⁷, John Fletcher⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married (1) Kathy Lee Green Private. She was born Private. He married (2) Kathy Lee Green Private, daughter of Stanford Green and Carol Winterberg. She was born Private. He married (3) Kathy Lee Green Private, daughter of Standforf Green and Carol Winterberg. She was born Private.

Children of George Denise and Kathy Green are:

- 930 i. George Edward IV¹⁰ Denise, born Private.
- 931 ii. Christopher Lee Denise, born Private.
- 932 iii. Michael Joel Denise, born Private.

638. Charlene Vivian⁹ Faulk (Cecil Thurman⁸, Thurman Baker⁷, John Fletcher⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married (1) William Robert Wasem Private, son of John Wasem and Lela Hamlin. He was born Private. She married (2) Je Scott Roberts Private. He was born Private. She married (3) Joe Scott Roberts Private. He was born Private.

Children of Charlene Faulk and William Wasem are:

- 933 i. Brenda Laurie¹⁰ Wasem, born Private.
- 934 ii. Jennifer Lynn Wasem, born Private.
- 935 iii. Jenifer Lynn Wasem, born Private.
- 936 iv. Daniel Robert Wasem, born Private.

639. Susanne Elizabeth⁹ Faulk (Cecil Thurman⁸, Thurman Baker⁷, John Fletcher⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married (1) John Hnery Dawson Private. He was born Private. She married (2) John Henry Dawson Private. He was born Private. She married (3) Dale Yanz Private, son of Ernest Yanz and Antoine Moltz. He was born Private. She married (4) Dale Arthur Yantz Private, son of Ernest Yantz and Antonie Moltz. He was born Private.

Children of Susanne Faulk and John Dawson are:

- 937 i. Sara Jeanette¹⁰ Dawson, born Private.
- 938 ii. Sandra Marie Dawson, born Private.

Child of Susanne Faulk and John Dawson is:

- 939 i. Sara Jeanette¹⁰ Dawson, born Private.

640. Gary Michael Faulk⁹ Sr (Cecil Thurman⁸ Faulk, Thurman Baker⁷, John Fletcher⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Evelyn Kay Weatherlow Private, daughter of William Weatherlow and Viola Pryor. She was born Private.

Children of Gary Sr and Evelyn Weatherlow are:

- 940 i. Gary Michael Jr¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.

- 941 ii. Kristy Lynn Faulk, born Private.
- 942 iii. David Dussel Faulk, born Private.

641. Gary Michael⁹ Faulk (Cecil Thurman⁸, Thurman Baker⁷, John Fletcher⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Evelyn Kay Weatherlow Private, daughter of William Weatherlow and Viola Pryor. She was born Private.

Child of Gary Faulk and Evelyn Weatherlow is:

- 943 i. David Russell¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.

647. George Peter⁹ Faulk (George Wilson⁸, George Russell⁷, George Harvey⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married (1) Carol Ann Casky Private. She was born Private. He married (2) Carol Ann Caskey Private. She was born Private.

Children of George Faulk and Carol Casky are:

- 944 i. Tamera Lynn¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.
- 945 ii. Scott Allan Faulk, born Private.

Children of George Faulk and Carol Caskey are:

- 946 i. Tamera¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.
- 947 ii. Scott Alan Faulk, born Private.

648. Donald Wayne⁹ Faulk (George Wilson⁸, George Russell⁷, George Harvey⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Elaine Reinhold Private, daughter of Clarence Reinhold and Ruby Tinesly. She was born Private.

Children of Donald Faulk and Elaine Reinhold are:

- 948 i. Donna Carol¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.
- 949 ii. Bradley George Faulk, born Private.

650. William Harvey⁹ Faulk (Harvey⁸, James Ellis⁷, George Harvey⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married (1) Joe Ann Private. She was born Private. He married (2) Norma Private. She was born Private. He married (3) Joe Ann -- Private. She was born Private. He married (4) Caroline Black Private. She was born Private. He married (5) Norma - Private. She was born Private.

Children of William Faulk and Joe Ann are:

- 950 i. Andrew¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.
- + 951 ii. James Ellis Faulk, born 1962 in Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL; died October 23, 1983 in Beirut, Lebanon.

Child of William Faulk and Joe -- is:

- 952 i. Andrew¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.

657. David Eugene⁹ Fulmer (Wilma Audrey⁸ Faulk, Clarence Alexander⁷, George Harvey⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born February 26, 1941 in Greenville, Butler Co., AL, and died Unknown in Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL. He married Jane Hammick Private. She was born Private.

Children of David Fulmer and Jane Hammick are:

- 953 i. David Scott¹⁰ Fulmer, born Private.
- 954 ii. David Scott Fulmer, born Private.

661. Thomas Clarence⁹ Faulk (Clarence Ural⁸, Clarence Alexander⁷, George Harvey⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Linda Iven Hall Private, daughter of Ivey Hall and Mildred Mount. She was born Private.

Children of Thomas Faulk and Linda Hall are:

- 955 i. Vincent Eric¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.
- 956 ii. Tonya Elizabeth Faulk, born Private.

662. George Michael⁹ Faulk (George Irving⁸, Clarence Alexander⁷, George Harvey⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married (1) Sallie Jo Powell Private. She was born Private. He married (2) Coggins Private. She was born Private.

Children of George Faulk and Sallie Powell are:

- 957 i. George Michael Jr¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.
- 958 ii. Jasper Alexander Faulk, born Private.

664. Richard Wilson⁹ Warner (Lillian Gordon⁸ Ulrich, Ilma Worthington⁷ Faulk, Lorenzo Kendrick⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married (1) June Phillippi Private. She was born Private. He married (2) Christine Holthaus Private, daughter of John Holthaus and Mariam Achelpohl. She was born Private.

Child of Richard Warner and June Phillippi is:

- 959 i. John Andrew¹⁰ Warner, born Private.

Children of Richard Warner and Christine Holthaus are:

- 960 i. Sarah Christine¹⁰ Warner, born Private.
- 961 ii. Phillip Kendrick Warner, born Private.

666. Katheryn Ann⁹ Lange (Marion Jean⁸ Ulrich, Ilma Worthington⁷ Faulk, Lorenzo Kendrick⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Lynn Edward Johnson Private, son of Edward Johnson and Viva Walters. He was born Private.

Children of Katheryn Lange and Lynn Johnson are:

- 962 i. 666 Michael Lynn¹⁰ Johnson, born Private.
- 963 ii. Tammy Kay Johnson, born Private.
- 964 iii. Chad Edward Johnson, born Private.

667. James Stephen⁹ Lange (Marion Jean⁸ Ulrich, Ilma Worthington⁷ Faulk, Lorenzo Kendrick⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Debbie Jean Shipman Private, daughter of Vestel Shipman and Barbara Holden. She was born Private.

Children of James Lange and Debbie Shipman are:

- 965 i. Jason David¹⁰ Lange, born Private.
- 966 ii. Jared Stephen Lange, born Private.

668. Dorothy Anne⁹ Schweizer (Charles Benjamin⁸, Alice Kendrick⁷ Faulk, Lorenzo Kendrick⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Bart van Giessen Private, son of Eliza van Giessen and Martha Stryd. He was born Private.

Children of Dorothy Schweizer and Bart van Giessen are:

- 967 i. Robert Charles¹⁰ van Giessen, born Private. He married Marya Lynn Summers Private; born Private.
- 968 ii. Alan Eliza van Giessen, born Private.

669. Charles Warner⁹ Schweizer (Charles Benjamin⁸, Alice Kendrick⁷ Faulk, Lorenzo Kendrick⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Maria Wyatt Gayle Private, daughter of John Gayle and Lou Masters. She was born Private.

Children of Charles Schweizer and Maria Gayle are:

- 969 i. Erica Noxon¹⁰ Schweizer, born Private.
- 970 ii. Charles Beverly Schweizer, born Private. He married Sharon Marie Stewart Private; born Private.
- 971 iii. Wyatt Warner Schweizer, born Private.
- 972 iv. John Faulk Schweizer, born Private.

670. Elizabeth Kendrick⁹ Schweizer (Charles Benjamin⁸, Alice Kendrick⁷ Faulk, Lorenzo Kendrick⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Carl John Saunders Private, son of Charles Saunders and Alice Crotte. He was born Private.

Children of Elizabeth Schweizer and Carl Saunders are:

- + 973 i. William Warner¹⁰ Saunders, born Private.
- 974 ii. Joshua Kendrick Saunders, born Private.
- 975 iii. Jonathan James Saunders, born Private. He married Angelica Guistolisi Private; born Private.

671. Craig Vanderbilt⁹ Bledsoe (Alice Lorraine⁸ Schweizer, Alice Kendrick⁷ Faulk, Lorenzo Kendrick⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married (1) Mrs Phyllis Coleman Adams Private. She was born Private. He married (2) Janice Langford Private. She was born Private. He married (3) Ruth Ann Coleman Private. She was born Private.

Child of Craig Bledsoe and Janice Langford is:

- 976 i. Heather Laurel¹⁰ Bledsoe, born Private.

Children of Craig Bledsoe and Ruth Coleman are:

- 977 i. Sean Russell¹⁰ Bledsoe, born Private.
- 978 ii. Victoria Allamand Bledsoe, born Private.
- 979 iii. Tyler Maxwell Bledsoe, born Private.

672. John Franklin⁹ Faulk (Miller Daniel⁸, John Gaines⁷, John⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Opal Hightower Private. She was born Private.

Children of John Faulk and Opal Hightower are:

- 980 i. Bobby Miller¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.
- 981 ii. Mary G Faulk, born Private. She married Wylie Private; born Private.
- 982 iii. Douglas Franklin Faulk, born Private.

983 iv. Juanita Faulk, born Private. She married Kellie Private; born Private.

676. Stephen Lowery⁹ Faulk (Edward Lowery⁸, William Francis⁷, John⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Marryan Kathleen Weaver Private. She was born Private.

Children of Stephen Faulk and Marryan Weaver are:

984 i. Lynn Erin¹⁰ Faulk, born July 02, 1973 in Houston, Harris Co., TX; died August 10, 1981 in Somerville, Suffolk Co., MA.

Notes for Lynn Erin Faulk:
[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried in Mt Auburn cemetery, Cambridge, Suffolk Co., MA

More About Lynn Erin Faulk:
Burial: 1981, Mt Auburn cem., Cambridge, Suffolk Co., MA

985 ii. Lindsey Ellen Faulk, born Private.
986 iii. Megan Elizabeth Faulk, born Private.

677. Toni Carol⁹ Faulk (Frank Stewart⁸, William Francis⁷, John⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Robert Lee Bruner Private. He was born Private.

Children of Toni Faulk and Robert Bruner are:

987 i. Kimberly Kay¹⁰ Bruner, born Private.
988 ii. James Robert Bruner, born Private.

678. Morris Ray⁹ Faulk (Frank Stewart⁸, William Francis⁷, John⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Betty Joyce Myers Private. She was born Private.

Children of Morris Faulk and Betty Myers are:

989 i. Wesley Dewane¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.
990 ii. Clayton Wayne Faulk, born Private.

679. Albertine⁹ Haslam (Albert Faulk⁸, Nina Pauline⁷ Faulk, John⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Dillon Karsion Private. He was born Private.

Children of Albertine Haslam and Dillon Karsion are:

+ 991 i. Katheryn Hillery¹⁰ Karsion, born Private.
992 ii. Karen Leigh Karsion, born Private. She married Peteer Robert McDowell Private; born Private.
993 iii. Kevin John Karsion, born Private.
994 iv. Kristine Karsion, born Private.
995 v. Keith Robert Karsion, born Private.

680. Ruby Cobb⁹ Haslam (Albert Faulk⁸, Nina Pauline⁷ Faulk, John⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married (1) Robert Lee Taylor Private. He was born Private. She married (2) Robert Andrew Parker Private. He was born Private.

Children of Ruby Haslam and Robert Taylor are:

+ 996 i. Brenda Lee¹⁰ Taylor, born Private.

997 ii. Rebecca Lynn Taylor, born Private.

681. Polly Ann⁹ Haslam (John Sam⁸, Nina Pauline⁷ Faulk, John⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born September 27, 1948 in Little Rock, Pulaski Co., AR, and died Unknown in Eugene, Lane Co., OR. She married (1) Stephen Crane Jamison Private. He was born Private. She married (2) Thomas S Sermak Private. He was born Private.

Child of Polly Haslam and Thomas Sermak is:

998 i. John Joseph¹⁰ Sermak, born Private.

682. William Edward⁹ Hall (Mary Terinca⁸ Faulk, Charlie Edward⁷, John⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Patricia Ellen Weintz Private. She was born Private.

Children of William Hall and Patricia Weintz are:

- + 999 i. Brian Keith¹⁰ Hall, born Private.
- 1000 ii. Janice K Hall, born Private.
- 1001 iii. Bruce Alan Hall, born Private.

683. Mary Carolyn⁹ Hall (Mary Terinca⁸ Faulk, Charlie Edward⁷, John⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married John Vernon Daley Private. He was born Private.

Children of Mary Hall and John Daley are:

- 1002 i. Mary Catherine¹⁰ Daley, born Private. She married Terence Adrian DiBenigno Private; born Private.
- 1003 ii. Julia Susanne Daley, born Private. She married John Ashley Moore Private; born Private.

684. James Shannon⁹ Faulk (James Frey⁸, James Winston⁷, John⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Janice Kay Skelton Private, daughter of William Skelton and Cynthia Adams. She was born Private.

Children of James Faulk and Janice Skelton are:

- 1004 i. James Winston II¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.
- 1005 ii. Christopher Van Faulk, born Private.
- 1006 iii. Mark Alexander Faulk, born Private.
- 1007 iv. Shannon Mayer Faulk, born Private.

685. Maylee⁹ Faulk (James Frey⁸, James Winston⁷, John⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Hilary Herbert Jr Cunningham Private, son of Hilary Herbert Sr Cunningham. He was born Private.

Children of Maylee Faulk and Hilary Cunningham are:

- 1008 i. James Michael¹⁰ Cunningham, born Private.
- 1009 ii. Kevin Herbert Cunningham, born Private.
- 1010 iii. Gregory Scott Cunningham, born Private.
- 1011 iv. Mark Wesley Cunningham, born Private.

688. Wesley Coleman Jr⁹ McGuffey (Annie Lou⁸ Faulk, Robert Coleman⁷, William Levin⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Gearldine Gould Private, daughter of Chester Gould and Fannie Montgomery. She was born Private.

Children of Wesley McGuffey and Gearldine Gould are:

- + 1012 i. Joseph Gould¹⁰ McGuffey, born Private.
- + 1013 ii. Annabella McGuffey, born Private.

689. Joe Ladd⁹ Faulk (Joe Bailey⁸, William Levin Jr⁷, William Levin⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Linda Joyce Trammel Private. She was born Private.

Children of Joe Faulk and Linda Trammel are:

- 1014 i. Teresa Lynn¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.
- 1015 ii. Joanne Lynn Faulk, born Private.

690. William Henry⁹ Faulk (Joe Bailey⁸, William Levin Jr⁷, William Levin⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Mary Lou Ochoa Private, daughter of Jose Ochoa. She was born Private.

Children of William Faulk and Mary Ochoa are:

- 1016 i. Kimberly Maria¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.
- 1017 ii. Vanessa Jo Faulk, born Private.

693. Thomas Patterson III⁹ Faulk (Thomas Patterson Jr⁸, Thomas Patterson Sr⁷, William Levin⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married (1) Katherine Browning Private. She was born Private. He married (2) Susan Swann Combs Private. She was born Private. He married (3) Annette Langlois Private. She was born Private.

Child of Thomas Faulk and Susan Combs is:

- 1018 i. Thomas Patterson IV¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.

Children of Thomas Faulk and Annette Langlois are:

- 1019 i. James Benjamin¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.
- 1020 ii. Mary Catherine Faulk, born Private.
- 1021 iii. Doris Rebecca Faulk, born Private.

694. Tanya Ann⁹ Faulk (Thomas Patterson Jr⁸, Thomas Patterson Sr⁷, William Levin⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born December 22, 1951 in Tyler, Smith Co., TX, and died June 11, 1992 in Tyler, Smith Co., TX. She married William Edgar Jackson Private. He was born Private.

Notes for Tanya Ann Faulk:

A very nice person and quite interested in Faulk Family history. Sons placed in care of Thomas P Faulk III after her death.

More About Tanya Ann Faulk:

Burial: 1992, Oak Lawn cem., Athens, Henderson Co., TX

Children of Tanya Faulk and William Jackson are:

- 1022 i. Nathen Levin¹⁰ Jackson, born Private.
- 1023 ii. Jeffrey Ryan Jackson, born Private.

695. Frances Lee⁹ Faulk (Valentine Stirman Irwin⁸, Thomas Patterson Sr⁷, William Levin⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Howard J Kernodle Private, son of Howard H Kernodle. He was born

Private.

Children of Frances Faulk and Howard Kernodle are:

- 1024 i. Tasha¹⁰ Kernodle, born May 01, 1971 in Dayton, Montgomery Co., OH; died September 23, 1985 in Newport News, --- Co., VA.

More About Tasha Kernodle:
Burial: 1985, Cremated

- 1025 ii. Katrina Kernodle, born Private.

698. William Leonard Jr⁹ Faulk (William Leonard Sr⁸, Walter Pope⁷, William Levin⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Darlene Pierce Private, daughter of Jack Pierce and Crystal Wilson. She was born Private.

Children of William Faulk and Darlene Pierce are:

- 1026 i. Kelley Erin¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.
1027 ii. Christian Kellian Faulk, born Private.

700. Tonie Lee⁹ Faulk (William Leonard Sr⁸, Walter Pope⁷, William Levin⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Raymond H Stanford Private. He was born Private.

Child of Tonie Faulk and Raymond Stanford is:

- 1028 i. Beverly Ann¹⁰ Stanford, born Private.

701. Martha Jean⁹ Parks (Fay Evelyn⁸ Broyles, Sarah Lucretia⁷ Faulk, James Elevenda⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Claude Ray Jr Whelchel Private. He was born Private.

Children of Martha Parks and Claude Whelchel are:

- 1029 i. Claude Ray III¹⁰ Whelchel, born Private.
1030 ii. Russell Earl Whelchel, born Private.

703. Tanya⁹ Barnett (Mary Frances⁸ Broyles, Sarah Lucretia⁷ Faulk, James Elevenda⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Alan Louis Lindstrom Private. He was born Private.

Children of Tanya Barnett and Alan Lindstrom are:

- 1031 i. Anna Lisa¹⁰ Lindstrom, born Private.
1032 ii. Emily Frances Lindstrom, born Private.

733. Brucher Wiilliam Jr⁹ Wilson (Brucher William⁸, Mary Louisa⁷ Faulk, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Unkown Private. She was born Private.

Child of Brucher Wilson and Unkown is:

- 1033 i. Nancy¹⁰ Wilson, born Private.

734. Jean Marie⁹ Wilson (Brucher William⁸, Mary Louisa⁷ Faulk, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Regan James Private. He died Unknown.

More About Regan James:

Burial: Unknown, White Rose Cem., Will's Point, VanZandt Co., Texas

Children of Jean Wilson and Regan James are:

- 1034 i. Jeanne¹⁰ James, born Private. She married David Tell Private; born Private.
- 1035 ii. Kathy James, born Private. She married David Laney Private; born Private.

737. Winna Faye⁹ Read (Yuba Hannah⁸ Wilson, Mary Louisa⁷ Faulk, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born April 07, 1917 in Vernon, --- Co., Texas, and died June 09, 1992 in Terrell, --- Co., Texas. She married Leslie U Jr Castleberry in Will's Point, Van Zandt Co., Texas. He died 1968.

More About Winna Faye Read:

Burial: June 1992, White Rose Cem., Will's Point, VanZandt Co., Texas

More About Leslie U Jr Castleberry:

Burial: 1968, White Rose Cem., Will's Point, VanZandt Co., Texas

Children of Winna Read and Leslie Castleberry are:

- 1036 i. Mollie Lu¹⁰ Castleberry, born Private.
- 1037 ii. Thomas Read Castleberry, born Private. He married Teresa Ruth Terri Private; born Private.

738. Homer Wilson⁹ Read (Yuba Hannah⁸ Wilson, Mary Louisa⁷ Faulk, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Blanche Marie Seale Private, daughter of Marvin Seale and Ruth Hamblen. She was born Private.

Child of Homer Read and Blanche Seale is:

- 1038 i. Randy Russell¹⁰ Read, born Private. He married Barbara Jean Bergin Private; born June 17, 1857; died Unknown.

739. Betty Ann⁹ Read (Yuba Hannah⁸ Wilson, Mary Louisa⁷ Faulk, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Charles Ben Alexander Private, son of Velda Alexander and Jessie Ebbeka. He was born Private.

Children of Betty Read and Charles Alexander are:

- 1039 i. Linda Kaye¹⁰ Alexander, born Private. She married (1) John David Curren Private; born Private. She married (2) Donald Patrick Jennings Private; born Private.
- 1040 ii. Luann Alexander, born Private. She married John Robert Dunn Private; born Private.

740. Ruby Faye⁹ Wilson (Guyton Robert⁸, Mary Louisa⁷ Faulk, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Clyde Ralph Burns Private. He was born Private.

Children of Ruby Wilson and Clyde Burns are:

- 1041 i. Clyde Ralph Jr¹⁰ Burns, born Private.
- 1042 ii. Charles Ray Burns, born Private.
- 1043 iii. Nelda Fay Burns, born Private. She married James Felix Easterling Private; born Private.
- 1044 iv. Harvey Lee Burns, born Private. He married Bethen Bristiw Private; born Private.
- 1045 v. Sherman Kalvin Burns, born Private. He married Regina Ann Wiggens Private; born Private.

741. Robert Joe⁹ Wilson (Guyton Robert⁸, Mary Louisa⁷ Faulk, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born September 19, 1929 in Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX, and died July 03, 1961 in Winslow, Navajo Co., Arizona. He married Katherine Wooten Private. She was born Private.

More About Robert Joe Wilson:

Burial: July 1961, Mesquite, Dallas Co., texas

Children of Robert Wilson and Katherine Wooten are:

- 1046 i. Bonnie Ann¹⁰ Wilson, born Private.
- 1047 ii. Vickie Elaine Wilson, born March 13, 1954; died July 03, 1961 in Winslow, Navajo Co., Arizona.
- 1048 iii. Robert Joe Jr Wilson, born November 04, 1955; died July 03, 1961 in Winslow, Navajo Co., Arizona.

More About Robert Joe Jr Wilson:

Burial: July 1961, Dallas, Dallas Co., Texas

742. James Thomas⁹ Wilson (Guyton Robert⁸, Mary Louisa⁷ Faulk, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Betty Jo Jones Private. She was born Private.

Children of James Wilson and Betty Jones are:

- 1049 i. James Ronnie¹⁰ Wilson, born Private.
- 1050 ii. Betty Gail Wilson, born Private.
- 1051 iii. Sheri Ann Wilson, born Private.

743. Jesse Edison⁹ Wilson (Guyton Robert⁸, Mary Louisa⁷ Faulk, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Gloria Ann Bailey Private. She was born Private.

Children of Jesse Wilson and Gloria Bailey are:

- 1052 i. Barbara Elaine¹⁰ Wilson, born Private.
- 1053 ii. David Allen Wilson, born Private.
- 1054 iii. Cherly Ann Wilson, born Private.

744. Christine Ann⁹ Wilson (Guyton Robert⁸, Mary Louisa⁷ Faulk, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Curtis Gene McDonald Private, son of Cuetis McDonald and Amy Dalton. He was born October 13, 1940 in Littlefield, Lamb Co., TX, and died January 27, 1999 in Houston, Harris Co., Texas.

More About Curtis Gene McDonald:

Burial: January 1999, laurel Oaks Cem., Mesquite, Dallas Co., Texas

Children of Christine Wilson and Curtis McDonald are:

- + 1055 i. Laurie Ann¹⁰ McDonald, born Private.
- 1056 ii. Curtis Robert McDoanld, born Private.

745. Bobbye James⁹ Heard (Archie⁸ Faulk, William Arch⁷, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married (1) Cozele Robert White Private. He was born December 20, 1925 in Van, Van Zandt Co., TX, and died September 04, 1956 in Van Zandt Co., TX. She married (2) Thomas W Hathaway Private. He was born Private.

More About Cozele Robert White:

Burial: 1956, Union Chapel cem., Van, Van Zandt Co., TX

Children of Bobbye Heard and Cozele White are:

- + 1057 i. James Robert¹⁰ White, born Private.
- + 1058 ii. Tina Jo White, born Private.
- + 1059 iii. Deborah Lynn White, born Private.
- 1060 iv. Billie Mark White, born Private.

Children of Bobbye Heard and Thomas Hathaway are:

- 1061 i. Pamula Sue¹⁰ Hathaway, born Private.
- 1062 ii. Thomas W Jr Hathaway, born Private.

746. Archie Christine⁹ Heard (Archie⁸ Faulk, William Arch⁷, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married William Bayne Cook Private. He was born March 17, 1926 in Van Zandt Co., TX, and died August 12, 1982 in Caribbean Cruise.

More About William Bayne Cook:

Burial: 1982, Haven of Memories, Canton, Van Zandt Co., TX

Children of Archie Heard and William Cook are:

- 1063 i. William Hall¹⁰ Cook, born Private.
- + 1064 ii. Richard Bayne Cook, born Private.
- + 1065 iii. Cynthia Cook, born Private.

748. Arlene Annette⁹ Faulk (Lowell Allen⁸, Dee Witt⁷, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married William Douglas Jr Fowler Private. He was born Private.

Children of Arlene Faulk and William Fowler are:

- + 1066 i. Scherrie Laureen¹⁰ Fowler, born Private.
- + 1067 ii. William Lowell Fowler, born Private.
- 1068 iii. Diane Kay Fowler, born Private.
- 1069 iv. Corey Douglas Fowler, born Private.

749. Jo Ann⁹ Faulk (Lowell Allen⁸, Dee Witt⁷, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married (1) Tony Lee Phillips Private. He was born Private. She married (2) John Bivens Private. He was born Private.

Child of Jo Faulk and Tony Phillips is:

- 1070 i. Tony Lee¹⁰ Phillips, born Private.

Child of Jo Faulk and John Bivens is:

- 1071 i. Sharon Cimarron¹⁰ Bivens, born Private.

750. Loretta Alene⁹ Faulk (Lowell Allen⁸, Dee Witt⁷, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Lester Leroy Walter Private. He was born Private.

Children of Loretta Faulk and Lester Walter are:

- 1072 i. Craig Allen¹⁰ Walter, born Private.
- 1073 ii. Michael Kent Walter, born Private.

1074 iii. Scott Brian Walter, born Private.

752. Barbara⁹ Hopper (Eula Mae⁸ Faulk, Dee Witt⁷, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married -- Stevens Private. He was born Private.

Children of Barbara Hopper and -- Stevens are:

- 1075 i. Crecy¹⁰ Stevens, born Private.
- 1076 ii. Kelly Stevens, born Private.

753. Sharon⁹ Faulk (Harold George⁸, Dee Witt⁷, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Dale Johnson Private. He was born Private.

Children of Sharon Faulk and Dale Johnson are:

- 1077 i. Alan Dale¹⁰ Johnson, born Private.
- 1078 ii. James Douglas Johnson, born Private.

755. David⁹ Faulk (Harold George⁸, Dee Witt⁷, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Vickie Kidd Private. She was born Private.

Children of David Faulk and Vickie Kidd are:

- 1079 i. Tawnya¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.
- 1080 ii. Milissa Kay Faulk, born Private.

756. Jack⁹ Faulk (Harold George⁸, Dee Witt⁷, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Jack Mrs Faulk Private. She was born Private.

Children of Jack Faulk and Jack Faulk are:

- 1081 i. Joel Don¹⁰ Faulk, born Private.
- 1082 ii. Jay Andrew Faulk, born Private.
- 1083 iii. Paul Ryan Faulk, born Private.
- 1084 iv. Rebekah Lynn Faulk, born Private.

758. Oscar Branch⁹ East (Essie Beatrice⁸ Whisenhunt, Ida Lucy⁷ Johnson, Rhoda Ann⁶ Faulk, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Nettie Ruth Beene Private. She was born Private.

Child of Oscar East and Nettie Beene is:

- 1085 i. James David¹⁰ East, born Private.

759. Ollie Marion⁹ Fortson (Tressie Estelle⁸ Whisenhunt, Ida Lucy⁷ Johnson, Rhoda Ann⁶ Faulk, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born August 15, 1922 in Mexia, Limestone Co., TX, and died June 16, 1946 in Pampa, Gray Co., TX. He married Goldie Ruth Day Private, daughter of Altus Day and Ruby Jennings. She was born Private.

More About Ollie Marion Fortson:

Burial: 1946, Prairie Grove cemetery, Mexia, Limestone Co., TX

Child of Ollie Fortson and Goldie Day is:

- 1086 i. Denis Michael¹⁰ Fortson, born Private.

760. Edna LaVerne⁹ Fortson (Tressie Estelle⁸ Whisenhunt, Ida Lucy⁷ Johnson, Rhoda Ann⁶ Faulk, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Charles Elton Day Private, son of Charles Day and Pearly Azbell. He was born Private.

Children of Edna Fortson and Charles Day are:

- 1087 i. Charles Galen¹⁰ Day, born Private. He married Patricia Maurine Michel Private; born Private.
- + 1088 ii. Gina Gail Day, born Private.

761. Alva Ray⁹ Fortson (Tressie Estelle⁸ Whisenhunt, Ida Lucy⁷ Johnson, Rhoda Ann⁶ Faulk, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Delta Theresa Bouchard Private, daughter of Edward Bouchard and Desneiges Morin. She was born Private.

Children of Alva Fortson and Delta Bouchard are:

- + 1089 i. Brenda Joyce¹⁰ Fortson, born Private.
- + 1090 ii. Rebecca Ann Fortson, born Private.
- + 1091 iii. Danny Ray Fortson, born Private.

762. Joseph Harrell⁹ Fortson (Tressie Estelle⁸ Whisenhunt, Ida Lucy⁷ Johnson, Rhoda Ann⁶ Faulk, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Bobbie Joyce Caplinger Private, daughter of Albert Caplinger and Mary Grace. She was born Private.

Children of Joseph Fortson and Bobbie Caplinger are:

- 1092 i. Donald Wayne¹⁰ Fortson, born Private.
- + 1093 ii. Robbie Jene Fortson, born Private.

764. Kenneth Larry⁹ Fortson (Tressie Estelle⁸ Whisenhunt, Ida Lucy⁷ Johnson, Rhoda Ann⁶ Faulk, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married (1) Katherine Ann Jones Private, daughter of Daniel Jones and Viola Thompson. She was born Private. He married (2) Yvonne Elaine Beard Private, daughter of Wayne Beard and Edna Barker. She was born Private.

Children of Kenneth Fortson and Katherine Jones are:

- 1094 i. Kenneth Larry Jr¹⁰ Fortson, born Private.
- 1095 ii. James Donovan Fortson, born Private.

Children of Kenneth Fortson and Yvonne Beard are:

- 1096 i. Misty Michelle¹⁰ Fortson, born Private.
- 1097 ii. Robert Ethan Fortson, born Private.

Generation No. 8

794. Victor Sandiford¹⁰ Hultstrand (Doris Wilber⁹ Sandifer, Blanche⁸ Faulk, William Kendrick⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Jo Ann Roberts Private. She was born Private.

Child of Victor Hultstrand and Jo Roberts is:

- 1098 i. Victor Frederick II¹¹ Hultstrand, born Private.

798. Timothy Hollis¹⁰ Gardner (Mollie Inez⁹ Sandifer, Blanche⁸ Faulk, William Kendrick⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Debra Ann Moody Private. She was born Private.

Child of Timothy Gardner and Debra Moody is:

1099 i. Angel Renae¹¹ Gardner, born Private.

804. Donna Linda¹⁰ Medla (Mary Louise⁹ Thompson, Mary Elizabeth⁸ Faulk, Isaac Bebe⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Raymond Michael Roy Private. He died March 27, 1976 in Chicago, Cook Co., IL.

Children of Donna Medla and Raymond Roy are:

1100 i. Jenifer Marie¹¹ Roy, born Private.

1101 ii. Joseph Michael Roy, born Private.

805. Christine Mary¹⁰ Medla (Mary Louise⁹ Thompson, Mary Elizabeth⁸ Faulk, Isaac Bebe⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married John Matus Private. He was born Private.

Children of Christine Medla and John Matus are:

1102 i. John¹¹ Matus, born Private.

1103 ii. Steven Matus, born Private.

806. Theresa Ann¹⁰ Medla (Mary Louise⁹ Thompson, Mary Elizabeth⁸ Faulk, Isaac Bebe⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married (1) Robert Schmelter Private. He was born Private. She married (2) Michael Considine Private. He was born Private.

Children of Theresa Medla and Michael Considine are:

1104 i. Sean Michael¹¹ Considine, born Private.

1105 ii. Amy Elizabeth Considine, born Private.

808. Matthew Alan¹⁰ Faulk (Herbert Isaac⁹, Isaac Bebe Jr⁸, Isaac Bebe⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Diane Marie Lynch Private. She was born Private.

Children of Matthew Faulk and Diane Lynch are:

1106 i. Chad Matthew¹¹ Faulk, born Private.

1107 ii. Van Essa Faulk, born Private.

812. Laura Ann¹⁰ Wyley (Ruth Eleanor⁹ Faulk, Isaac Bebe Jr⁸, Isaac Bebe⁷, James Silas⁶, Levin Sellers⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Gaylon Gregg Private. He was born Private.

Children of Laura Wyley and Gaylon Gregg are:

1108 i. Shawn Gene¹¹ Gregg, born Private.

1109 ii. Brooke Gregg, born Private.

843. Janet Faye¹⁰ Wood (William Dice⁹, Carrie Ophelia⁸ Torrey, Mary Ella⁷ Faulk, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Paul Gregory Hickl Private, son of John Hickl and Albin Lastivica. He was born Private.

Children of Janet Wood and Paul Hickl are:

- 1110 i. Megan LaFaye¹¹ Hickl, born Private.
- 1111 ii. Adam Paul Hickl, born Private.

847. Catherine Jean¹⁰ Coffman (Mary Lou⁹ Wood, Carrie Ophelia⁸ Torrey, Mary Ella⁷ Faulk, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Greene Private. He was born Private.

Child of Catherine Coffman and Greene is:

- 1112 i. Gary Christopher¹¹ Greene, born Private.

849. Mary Ann¹⁰ Coffman (Mary Lou⁹ Wood, Carrie Ophelia⁸ Torrey, Mary Ella⁷ Faulk, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Rutherford Private. He was born Private.

Children of Mary Coffman and Rutherford are:

- 1113 i. Eric¹¹ Rutherford, born Private.
- 1114 ii. Cory Rutherford, born Private.

853. Lelia Dianne¹⁰ King (Ella Mae⁹ Baker, Ruby Mae⁸ Torrey, Mary Ella⁷ Faulk, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married George Marion Snellings III Private, son of George Marion Snellings Jr. He was born Private.

Children of Lelia King and George Snellings are:

- 1115 i. Satchie Breard¹¹ Snellings, born Private.
- 1116 ii. George Marion Snellings IV, born Private.

854. Bertha Marie¹⁰ King (Ella Mae⁹ Baker, Ruby Mae⁸ Torrey, Mary Ella⁷ Faulk, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Joe Creath Montgomery Private. He was born Private.

Children of Bertha King and Joe Montgomery are:

- 1117 i. Joe King¹¹ Montgomery, born Private.
- 1118 ii. Julie Anne Montgomery, born Private.

856. Deborah Lynn¹⁰ Baker (James Ray⁹, Ruby Mae⁸ Torrey, Mary Ella⁷ Faulk, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Alton Gene Westmoreland Private. He was born Private.

Children of Deborah Baker and Alton Westmoreland are:

- 1119 i. Patricia Ray¹¹ Westmoreland, born Private.
- 1120 ii. Melissa Ann Westmoreland, born Private.

865. James Hewell Jr¹⁰ Heard (Helen Mary Ellen⁹ Wingert, Elodie Rowena⁸ Faulk, James Madison Jr⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private.

Child of James Hewell Jr Heard is:

- 1121 i. Michael Scott¹¹ Heard, born Private.

866. Michael Francis¹⁰ Heard (Helen Mary Ellen⁹ Wingert, Elodie Rowena⁸ Faulk, James Madison Jr⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard

Sr¹) was born Private.

Child of Michael Francis Heard is:

- 1122 i. Kevin Michael¹¹ Heard, born Private.

872. Nelda Ann¹⁰ Allbritton (Charles Buford Jr⁹, Mary Eugenia⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Bobby Franklin Private, son of Robert Franklin and Gladys Thompson. He was born Private.

Children of Nelda Allbritton and Bobby Franklin are:

- 1123 i. Elizabeth Leanne¹¹ Franklin, born Private.
- 1124 ii. Caleb Lee Franklin, born Private.

873. John Wayne¹⁰ Albritton (Charles Buford Jr⁹ Allbritton, Mary Eugenia⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Joy R Haygood Private. She died November 07, 1987 in Manifest, Catahoula Par., LA.

Notes for Joy R Haygood:

Buried in Head Cemetery, Manifest, Catahoula Par., LA

Information on this family furnished by Bettye Jean Albritton[charles.FBK.FTW]

Buried Heard Cem, Manifest, Catahoula Par., LA

More About Joy R Haygood:

Burial: 1987, Heard cemetery, Manifest, Catahoula Par., LA

Children of John Albritton and Joy Haygood are:

- 1125 i. John Wesley¹¹ Albritton, born Private.
- 1126 ii. Charles Benjamin Albritton, born Private.
- 1127 iii. Charles Benjamin Allbritton, born Private.

874. Joe Morgan Jr¹⁰ Holloway (Bettye Jean⁹ Allbritton, Mary Eugenia⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married (1) Donna Jean Prunty Private. She was born Private. He married (2) Donna Jean Prunty Private. She was born Private. He married (3) Donna Jean Prunty Private. She was born Private.

Child of Joe Holloway and Donna Prunty is:

- 1128 i. Erin Nicole¹¹ Holloway, born Private.

875. Charles Mark¹⁰ Holloway (Bettye Jean⁹ Allbritton, Mary Eugenia⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Melanie Annette Harrington Private. She was born Private.

Children of Charles Holloway and Melanie Harrington are:

- 1129 i. Chad Mark¹¹ Holloway, born Private.
- 1130 ii. Sommer Annette Holloway, born Private.

876. Tracy Ken¹⁰ Holloway (Bettye Jean⁹ Allbritton, Mary Eugenia⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Robbie Rene Wiley Private. She was born Private.

Children of Tracy Holloway and Robbie Wiley are:

- 1131 i. Justin Robert¹¹ Holloway, born Private.
- 1132 ii. Justin Robert Holloway, born Private.
- 1133 iii. Jacob Buford Holloway, born Private.

877. Nelda Ann¹⁰ Albritton (Charles B Jr⁹ Allbritton, Mary Eugenia⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Bobby Franklin Private, son of Robert Franklin and Gladys Thompson. He was born Private.

Child of Nelda Albritton and Bobby Franklin is:

- 1134 i. Elizabeth LeAnn¹¹ Franklin, born Private.

878. Nancy Richalene¹⁰ Treanor (Mildred Lee⁹ Wright, Mattie Lee⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married David Newton Sanders Private. He was born Private.

Children of Nancy Treanor and David Sanders are:

- 1135 i. David Newton II¹¹ Sanders, born Private.
- 1136 ii. Holly Michelle Sanders, born Private.

879. Nancy Richelene¹⁰ Treanor (Mildred Lee⁹ Wright, Mattie Lee⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married David Newton Sanders Private. He was born Private.

Child of Nancy Treanor and David Sanders is:

- 1137 i. Holly Michelle¹¹ Sanders, born Private.

880. Gary Thomas¹⁰ Treanor (Mildred Lee⁹ Wright, Mattie Lee⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married (1) Caroline Louise Bryant Private. She was born Private. He married (2) Carolyn Louise Bryant Private. She was born Private.

Children of Gary Treanor and Caroline Bryant are:

- 1138 i. Jenefer Michelle¹¹ Treanor, born Private.
- 1139 ii. Jason Christopher Treanor, born Private.

Children of Gary Treanor and Carolyn Bryant are:

- 1140 i. Jennifer Michelle¹¹ Treanor, born Private.
- 1141 ii. Jason Christopher Treanor, born Private.

881. Mary Lynn¹⁰ Treanor (Mildred Lee⁹ Wright, Mattie Lee⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Bradford Earl Nakes Private. He was born Private.

Children of Mary Treanor and Bradford Nakes are:

- 1142 i. Michael John¹¹ Nakes, born Private.
- 1143 ii. Angela Christine Nakes, born Private.

885. Janet Marie¹⁰ Wright (George Gerald⁹, Mattie Lee⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Robert Lee Jr Towns Private. He was born Private.

Children of Janet Wright and Robert Towns are:

- 1144 i. Tamara Lee¹¹ Towns, born Private.
- 1145 ii. Tanara Lee Towns, born Private.
- 1146 iii. Robert Michael Towns, born Private.

886. Judith Ann¹⁰ Cockerham (Sarah Jane⁹ Wright, Mattie Lee⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Carl Jr Smith Private. He was born Private.

Children of Judith Cockerham and Carl Smith are:

- 1147 i. Dewanna Ann¹¹ Smith, born Private.
- 1148 ii. Sarah Regina Smith, born Private.
- 1149 iii. Carlane Smith, born Private.

887. Carolyn Faye¹⁰ Cockerham (Sarah Jane⁹ Wright, Mattie Lee⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married (1) Mickey Wayne Fair Private. He was born Private. She married (2) Michael Wayne Fair Private. He was born Private.

Child of Carolyn Cockerham and Mickey Fair is:

- 1150 i. Jeremy Lee¹¹ Fair, born Private.

888. Patricia Lee¹⁰ Cockerham (Sarah Jane⁹ Wright, Mattie Lee⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married (1) Earl Wayne Ivy Private. He was born Private. She married (2) Earl Wayne Ivey Private. He was born Private.

Child of Patricia Cockerham and Earl Ivy is:

- 1151 i. Jason Earl¹¹ Ivy, born Private.

Child of Patricia Cockerham and Earl Ivey is:

- 1152 i. Jason Earl¹¹ Ivey, born Private.

890. Virginia Lynn¹⁰ Cockerham (Sarah Jane⁹ Wright, Mattie Lee⁸ Faulk, Lucious Elam⁷, James Madison⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married George C Edwards Private. He was born Private.

Child of Virginia Cockerham and George Edwards is:

- 1153 i. Shaun Curtis¹¹ Edwards, born Private.

951. James Ellis¹⁰ Faulk (William Harvey⁹, Harvey⁸, James Ellis⁷, George Harvey⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born 1962 in Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL, and died October 23, 1983 in Beirut, Lebanon. He married (1) Kathrine Private. She was born Private. He married (2) Katherine -- Private. She was born Private.

Notes for James Ellis Faulk:

James Ellis Faulk #1254 was killed by Lebanese terrorist at the airport in Beirut 23 October 1983. He was a Medicak Corpsman in the USMC and his death created much interest in the United States. [charles.FBK.FTW]

James Ellis Faulk joined the US Navy and was killed in Beirut at the airport by terrorists. He was a Navy Medical Corpsman. He is buried in Forest Lawn cemetery at Panama City, Bay Co., FL. These deaths received much publicity in the US.

Information was received from his Grandfather Harvey Faulk, 2315 Poplar St., Montgomery AL 36107, Tp 205.265.6287. William Faulk, his father, lives at 2900 W 13th St. Panama City, FL 32401

More About James Ellis Faulk:

Burial: 1983, Forest Lawn cem., Panama City, Bay Co., FL

Child of James Faulk and Kathrine is:

1154 i. Shawn¹¹ Faulk, born Private.

973. William Warner¹⁰ Saunders (Elizabeth Kendrick⁹ Schweizer, Charles Benjamin⁸, Alice Kendrick⁷ Faulk, Lorenzo Kendrick⁶, Lorenzo⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married (1) Angela Christiana Brimer Private. She was born Private. He married (2) Stephanie Kristin Watson Private, daughter of Howard Watson and Beverly Worthington. She was born Private.

Child of William Saunders and Angela Brimer is:

1155 i. Amber Michelle¹¹ Saunders, born Private.

Child of William Saunders and Stephanie Watson is:

1156 i. Anastasia Elizabeth¹¹ Saunders, born Private.

991. Katheryn Hillery¹⁰ Karsion (Albertine⁹ Haslam, Albert Faulk⁸, Nina Pauline⁷ Faulk, John⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Jeffrey Miles Branman Private. He was born Private.

Child of Katheryn Karsion and Jeffrey Branman is:

1157 i. Hillary Rachael¹¹ Branman, born Private.

996. Brenda Lee¹⁰ Taylor (Ruby Cobb⁹ Haslam, Albert Faulk⁸, Nina Pauline⁷ Faulk, John⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married William Keith Powell Private. He was born Private.

Child of Brenda Taylor and William Powell is:

1158 i. Kristina Lee¹¹ Powell, born Private.

999. Brian Keith¹⁰ Hall (William Edward⁹, Mary Terinca⁸ Faulk, Charlie Edward⁷, John⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Janette Louise Scribner Private. She was born Private.

Child of Brian Hall and Janette Scribner is:

1159 i. Valarie Kathleen¹¹ Hall, born Private.

1012. Joseph Gould¹⁰ McGuffey (Wesley Coleman Jr⁹, Annie Lou⁸ Faulk, Robert Coleman⁷, William Levin⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Patricia Denner Long Private, daughter of Lewis Long and Roseman Denner. She was born Private.

Children of Joseph McGuffey and Patricia Long are:

1160 i. Coleman Cash¹¹ McGuffey, born November 19, 1971 in Tyler, Smith Co., TX; died April 08, 1985 in Houston, Harris Co., TX.

1161 ii. Michael Tracy McGuffey, born Private.

1162 iii. Mollie Anne McGuffey, born Private.

1013. Annabella¹⁰ McGuffey (Wesley Coleman Jr⁹, Annie Lou⁸ Faulk, Robert Coleman⁷, William Levin⁶, William Kendrick⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Thomas Dixon Private, son of Floyd Dixon and Mary Hensley. He was born Private.

Children of Annabella McGuffey and Thomas Dixon are:

- 1163 i. Duke Edward¹¹ Dixon, born Private.
- 1164 ii. Matthew Coleman Dixon, born Private.

1055. Laurie Ann¹⁰ McDonald (Christine Ann⁹ Wilson, Guyton Robert⁸, Mary Louisa⁷ Faulk, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Howard Perry Livingston Private, son of Norman Livingston and Peggy Connolley. He was born Private.

Children of Laurie McDonald and Howard Livingston are:

- 1165 i. Howard Jason¹¹ Livingston, born Private.
- 1166 ii. Dustin Lee Livingston, born Private.

1057. James Robert¹⁰ White (Bobbie James⁹ Heard, Archie⁸ Faulk, William Arch⁷, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Barbara Vance Private. She was born Private.

Children of James White and Barbara Vance are:

- 1167 i. James Robert Jr¹¹ White, born Private.
- 1168 ii. Angelica Darlene White, born Private.
- 1169 iii. Hilook White, born Private.

1058. Tina Jo¹⁰ White (Bobbie James⁹ Heard, Archie⁸ Faulk, William Arch⁷, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Robert Anthony Westerkom Private. He was born Private.

Children of Tina White and Robert Westerkom are:

- 1170 i. Robert Richardson¹¹ Westerkom, born Private.
- 1171 ii. Andrew Clayton Westerkom, born Private.

1059. Deborah Lynn¹⁰ White (Bobbie James⁹ Heard, Archie⁸ Faulk, William Arch⁷, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married David Lee Ylitalo Private. He was born Private.

Children of Deborah White and David Ylitalo are:

- 1172 i. William Hataway¹¹ Ylitalo, born Private.
- 1173 ii. Mary Louise Ylitalo, born Private.

1064. Richard Bayne¹⁰ Cook (Archie Christine⁹ Heard, Archie⁸ Faulk, William Arch⁷, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Peggy Lyn n Green Private. She was born Private.

Children of Richard Cook and Peggy Green are:

- 1174 i. Casey Lynn¹¹ Cook, born Private.
- 1175 ii. Richard Ryan Cook, born Private.

1065. Cynthia¹⁰ Cook (Archie Christine⁹ Heard, Archie⁸ Faulk, William Arch⁷, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private.

She married Curtis Ray Nipp Private. He was born Private.

Children of Cynthia Cook and Curtis Nipp are:

- 1176 i. Nicholas Adam¹¹ Nipp, born Private.
- 1177 ii. Teri Christine Nipp, born Private.

1066. Scherrie Laureen¹⁰ Fowler (Arlene Annette⁹ Faulk, Lowell Allen⁸, Dee Witt⁷, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Cole Towler Private. He was born Private.

Child of Scherrie Fowler and Cole Towler is:

- 1178 i. Cole Wade¹¹ Towler, born Private.

1067. William Lowell¹⁰ Fowler (Arlene Annette⁹ Faulk, Lowell Allen⁸, Dee Witt⁷, Jasper Newton⁶, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Donna Shipp Private. She was born Private.

Children of William Fowler and Donna Shipp are:

- 1179 i. Christopher Michael¹¹ Fowler, born Private.
- 1180 ii. Joshua James Fowler, born Private.

1088. Gina Gail¹⁰ Day (Edna LaVerne⁹ Fortson, Tressie Estelle⁸ Whisenhunt, Ida Lucy⁷ Johnson, Rhoda Ann⁶ Faulk, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Michael Neil Donaho Private, son of Herman Donoho and Juanita Sheppard. He was born Private.

Child of Gina Day and Michael Donaho is:

- 1181 i. Michael Jason¹¹ Donaho, born Private.

1089. Brenda Joyce¹⁰ Fortson (Alva Ray⁹, Tressie Estelle⁸ Whisenhunt, Ida Lucy⁷ Johnson, Rhoda Ann⁶ Faulk, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Michael Alva Roark Private, son of Alvie Roark and Mattie Prichard. He was born Private.

Children of Brenda Fortson and Michael Roark are:

- 1182 i. Wesley Scott¹¹ Roark, born Private.
- 1183 ii. Mark Allen Roark, born Private.
- 1184 iii. Wanda Kay Roark, born Private.

1090. Rebecca Ann¹⁰ Fortson (Alva Ray⁹, Tressie Estelle⁸ Whisenhunt, Ida Lucy⁷ Johnson, Rhoda Ann⁶ Faulk, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married (1) Alfred Ankon Sirkel Private. He was born Private. She married (2) Larry Cravey Private. He was born Private.

Children of Rebecca Fortson and Alfred Sirkel are:

- 1185 i. Cynthia Ann¹¹ Sirkel, born Private.
- 1186 ii. Windy Gale Sirkel, born Private.
- 1187 iii. Merry Annette Sirkel, born Private.

1091. Danny Ray¹⁰ Fortson (Alva Ray⁹, Tressie Estelle⁸ Whisenhunt, Ida Lucy⁷ Johnson, Rhoda Ann⁶ Faulk, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. He married Stephanie Jill Stocker Private. She was born Private.

Child of Danny Fortson and Stephanie Stocker is:

1188 i. Devin Ray¹¹ Fortson, born Private.

1093. Robbie Jene¹⁰ Fortson (Joseph Harrell⁹, Tressie Estelle⁸ Whisenhunt, Ida Lucy⁷ Johnson, Rhoda Ann⁶ Faulk, Levi Benjamin⁵, James K⁴, William Sr³, John Sr², Richard Sr¹) was born Private. She married Arnold Fulton Steed Private. He was born Private.

Child of Robbie Fortson and Arnold Steed is:

1189 i. Laura Elizabeth¹¹ Steed, born Private.